

Originally Processed With FOIA(s):

S

FOIA Number:

S

# FOIA MARKER

**This is not a textual record. This is used as an  
administrative marker by the George Bush Presidential  
Library Staff.**

---

**Record Group/Collection:** George H.W. Bush Presidential Records  
**Collection/Office of Origin:** Speechwriting, White House Office of  
**Series:** Speech File Backup Files  
**Subseries:** Alpha File, 1987-1991

---

**OA/ID Number:** 13843  
**Folder ID Number:** 13843-010

---

**Folder Title:**  
Defense, 1990

---

| Stack: | Row: | Section: | Shelf: | Position: |
|--------|------|----------|--------|-----------|
| G      | 26   | 23       | 2      | 7         |

---

27TH DOCUMENT of Level 1 printed in FULL format.

Public Papers of the Presidents

Address to the German People on the Reunification of Germany

26 Weekly Comp. Pres. Doc. 1513

October 2, 1990

LENGTH: 546 words

It is with great pleasure that I congratulate Chancellor Kohl and the German people at this historic moment. And it is my distinct honor to address the people of the united Germany.

In Berlin and Bonn, from Leipzig in the east to western towns along the Rhine, people are celebrating the day that all of Germany has been waiting for, for 45 long years. For the world, those 45 years were a time of tension and turmoil. For your nation, fate was particularly cruel. For 45 years, at the heart of a divided continent stood a divided Germany, on the fault line of the East-West conflict, one people split between two worlds.

No more. Today begins a new chapter in the history of your nation. Forty-five years of conflict and confrontation between East and West are now behind us. At long last the day has come: Germany is united; Germany is fully free.

The United States is proud to have built with you the foundations of freedom; proud to have been a steady partner in the quest for one Germany, whole and free. America is proud to count itself among the friends and allies of free Germany, now and in the future. Our peoples are united by the common bonds of culture, by a shared heritage in history. Never before have these common bonds been more evident than in this past year as we worked in common cause toward the goal of German unity. Today, together, we share the fruits of our friendship.

In this past year, we've witnessed a world of change for the United States, for the united Germany, for the Atlantic alliance of which we are a part. Even as Germany celebrates this new beginning, there is no doubt that the future holds new challenges, new responsibilities. I'm certain that our two nations will meet these challenges, as we have in the past, united by a common love of freedom. Together, building on the values we share, we will be partners in leadership.

This day, so full of meaning for Germany, is full of meaning for the world. Meters away from the walls of the Reichstadt, scene of the first session of the newly united German Parliament, stood the Berlin Wall, the stark and searing symbol of conflict and cold war. For years, free men and women everywhere dreamed of the day the Berlin Wall would cease to exist, when a world without the Wall would mean a Germany made whole once more -- when Germany, united and sovereign, would contribute in full measure as a force for peace and stability in world affairs.

Today the Wall lies in ruins, and our eyes open on a new world of hope. Now Germany is once more united. Now the Wall no longer divides a nation and a world in two. The last remnants of the Wall remain there at the heart of a free Berlin, a ragged monument in brick and barbed wire, proof that no wall is ever



strong enough to strangle the human spirit, that no wall can ever crush a nation's soul.

Today the German nation enters a new era; an era, in the words of your national anthem, of "unity and justice and freedom." At this moment of celebration, as we look forward with you to a future of hope and promise, let me say, on behalf of all Americans, may God bless the people of Germany.

Note: The President's remarks were videotaped in the Oval Office at the White House for broadcast by German television.

7TH DOCUMENT of Level 1 printed in FULL format.

## Public Papers of the Presidents

## Advance Text of the Thanksgiving Address to the Nation

25 Weekly Comp. Pres. Doc. 1819

November 22, 1989

LENGTH: 2200 words

Like many of you, I'm spending tomorrow with family. We'll say grace, carve the turkey, and thank God for our many blessings and for our great country.

This holiday also marks the adjournment of Congress. And I've worked with Congress, extending my hand across the party aisle, advancing legislation to free our streets of the fear of crime and drugs. We proposed ways to clean the air, the water, and the land around us. We've joined with the Nation's Governors to enter an historic compact to better our schools. And especially touching is that so many Americans have answered the call for community service, the Thousand Points of Light, by rolling up their sleeves and pitching in for the hopeless, the helpless -- each volunteer, a beacon of light for someone who has lost his way.

This will be a very special Thanksgiving. It marks an extraordinary year. But before our families sit down tomorrow, we will give thanks for yet another reason: Around the world tonight, new pilgrims are on a voyage to freedom, and for many, it is not a trip to some faraway place but to a world of their own making.

On other Thanksgivings, the world was haunted by the images of watchtowers, guard dogs, and machineguns. In fact, many of you had not even been born when the Berlin Wall was erected in 1961. But now the world has a new image, reflecting a new reality: that of Germans, East and West, pulling each other to the top of the Wall, a human bridge between nations; entire peoples all across Eastern Europe bravely taking to the streets, demanding liberty, talking democracy. This is not the end of the book of history, but it is a joyful end to one of history's saddest chapters.

Not long after the Wall began to open, West German Chancellor Kohl telephoned and asked me to give you, the American people, a message of thanks. He said that the remarkable change in Eastern Europe would not be taking place without the steadfast support of the United States -- fitting praise from a good friend. For 40 years, we were not wavered in our commitment to freedom. We are grateful to our American men and women in uniform. We should also be grateful to our postwar leaders. You see, we helped rebuild a continent through the Marshall plan; and we built a shield, NATO [North Atlantic Treaty Organization], behind which Europeans and Americans could forge a future in freedom.

For so many of these 40 years, the test of Western resolve, the contest between the free and the unfree, has been symbolized by an island of hope behind the Iron Curtain: Berlin. In the 1940's, West Berlin remained free because Harry Truman said: Hands off. In the 1950's, Ike backed America's words with muscle. In the 1960's, West Berliners took heart, when John F. Kennedy said: "I am a Berliner." In the 1970's, Presidents Nixon, Ford, and Carter stood with Berlin by standing with NATO. And in the 1980's, Ronald Reagan went to Berlin

to say: "Tear down this wall." Now we are at the threshold of the 1990's. And as we begin the new decade, I am reaching out to President Gorbachev, asking him to work with me to bring down the last barriers to a new world of freedom. Let us move beyond containment and once and for all end Cold War.

We can make such a bold bid because America is strong and 40 years of perseverance and patience are finally paying off. More recently, quiet diplomacy, working behind the scenes, has achieved results. We can now dare to image a new world, with a new Europe, rising on the foundations of democracy. This new world was taking shape when my President began with these words: "The day of the dictator is over." During the spring and summer we told the people of the world what America believes and what America wants for the future. America believes that "liberty is an idea whose time has come in Eastern Europe." America wants President Gorbachev's reforms, known as perestroika, to succeed. And America wants the Soviets to join us in moving beyond containment to a new partnership. Some wondered if all this was realistic. Now, though we are still on the course set last spring, events are moving faster than anyone imagined or predicted.

Look around the world. In the developing nations, the people are demanding freedom. Poland and Hungary are now fledgling democracies -- a non-Communist government in Poland and free elections coming soon in Hungary. And in the Soviet Union itself, the forces of reform under Mikhail Gorbachev are bringing unprecedented openness and change.

But nowhere in the world today, or even in the history of man, have the warm hearts of men and women triumphed so swiftly, so certainly, over cold stone as in Berlin, indeed, in all of East Germany. If I may paraphrase the words of a great poet, Robert Frost: There is certainly something in us that doesn't love a wall.

When I spoke to the German people in Mainz last May, I applauded the removal of the barriers between Hungary and Austria, saying: "Let Berlin be next." And the West German people joined us in a call for a Europe whole and free.

Just yesterday, the West German Foreign Minister gave me a piece of the Berlin Wall. It is on my desk as a reminder of the power of freedom to bring down the walls between people. It brought back memories of 7 years ago, when I went to Modlareuth, a small town in Germany also known as Little Berlin, a divided village, really, its cobbled streets blocked by barbed wire and concrete. On the one side freedom; on the other, despair. I talked with the townspeople, not 150 yards from the specter of armed guards in towers. Someday I'd like to go back to Little Berlin and see families reunited, see neighbors once apart coming together.

Change is coming swiftly, and with this change, the dramatic vindication of free Europe's economic and political institutions. The new Europe that is coming is being built -- must be built -- on the foundation of democratic values. But the faster the pace, the smoother our path must be. After all, this is serious business. The peace we are building must be different than the hard, joyless peace between two armed camps we've known so long. The scars of the conflict that began a half century ago still divide a continent. So, the historic task before us now is to begin the healing of this old wound.

During our visit to Poland and Hungary last July, I found new encouragement that we were on track: that there was, at long last, the chance for fundamental change. I saw firsthand acts of healing and reconciliation. It was in Warsaw, at my lunch for General Jaruzelski and the leaders of Solidarity, that I met a woman who had worked, at great personal risk, for the release of jailed Solidarity members. She was asked: "How is it possible, after such a short time, to break bread with the men who ordered those imprisonments? Why the absence of bitterness?" And she replied: "Our joy at what is happening now is more powerful than memory." I wish you could have been there, for what we witnessed was extraordinary. The old antagonisms melted away as former adversaries stood up, often with tears in their eyes, and toasted the future. Our guests knew that history would judge them by how well they would cooperate. Well, there is a spirit of cooperation in Eastern Europe. The result: Poland and Hungary are being transformed.

They deserve our support, and they're getting it. We have matched our words with action: new loans and grants, teams of American economic experts working to help them adjust to a free-market society, clearing the way for U.S. investment and trade with Poland and Hungary. Now the peoples of these nations can finally expect their hard work to lead to a better life.

These same winds of change are sweeping our own hemisphere: democracy transforming the Americas with stunning speed. Regrettably, there are some exceptions -- Panama, Nicaragua, and Cuba. And these last two are holding out against their people only because of the massive support of weapons and supplies from their Communist allies. So, when I see President Gorbachev, I'll ask him to join with us to help bring freedom and democracy to all the people of Latin America.

So, as we celebrate the events of Eastern Europe, remember that some walls still remain between East and West. These are the invisible walls of suspicion; the walls of doubt, misunderstanding, and miscalculation.

It was while in Eastern Europe last summer that I decided to make a personal effort to break through these last barriers. Back in May, I set down five steps President Gorbachev should meet if we are to take his new thinking seriously: First, reduce Soviet forces; second, support self-determination in Eastern Europe; third, work with us to end regional disputes; fourth, achieve a lasting pluralism and respect for human rights; and fifth, join with us in addressing global problems, including the international drug menace and dangers to the environment. Serious problems still remain, especially regional conflicts. The Soviet Union has made progress in these five areas. That is undeniable.

With that in mind and the momentous changes in Eastern Europe, I invited President Gorbachev to meet me 10 days from now. This is a first meeting, a time for exploration. It is not a time for detailed arms control negotiations best left for next year's summit. I want President Gorbachev to know exactly where the United States stands. Let me be clear: America stands with freedom and democracy. We are not meeting to determine the future of Europe. After all, the peoples of Europe are determining their own future. Though there will be no surprises sprung on our allies, we will miss no opportunity to expand freedom and enhance the peace. And to those who question our prudent pace, they must understand that a time of historic change is no time for recklessness. The peace and the confidence and the security of our friends in Europe -- it's just too important.

We will seek President Gorbachev's assurance that this process of reform in Eastern Europe will continue, and we will give him our assurance that America welcomes reform not as an adversary seeking advantage but as a people offering support. Our goal is to see this historic tide of freedom broadened, deepened, and sustained. We find enormous encouragement in its peaceful advance and its acceptance by the Soviet Union. We can now raise our hopes on other issues: our common environment, our common war against drugs, as well as on human rights and the regional conflicts that remain.

Immediately after my visit with President Gorbachev, I will go to Brussels to consult with our partners in NATO, the very alliance that has kept the West free for 40 years. I will assure them that no matter how dramatic the change in Eastern Europe or in the Soviet Union itself the United States will continue to stand with our allies and our friends. For in a new Europe, the American role made change in form but not in fundamentals. After all, the Soviet Union maintains hundreds of thousands of troops throughout Eastern Europe. Study the map, review history, and you'll see that this presence, with the Soviet Union's natural advantage of geography, cannot be ignored. So, even if forces are significantly reduced on both sides, a noble goal indeed, we will remain in Europe as long as our friends want and need us.

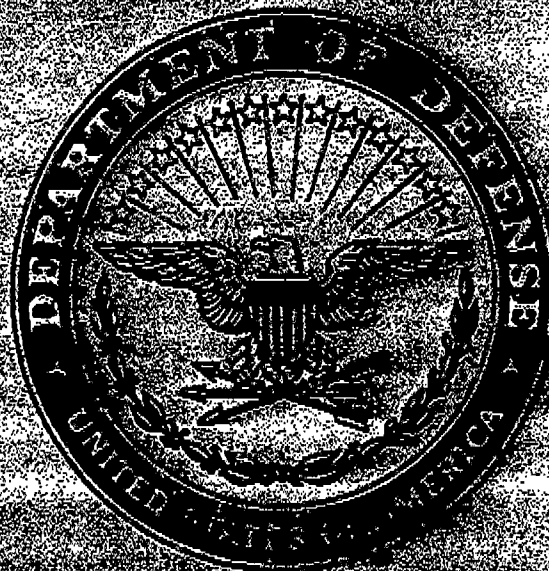
Off the island nation of Malta, Mikhail Gorbachev and I will begin the work of years. We can help the peoples of Europe achieve a new destiny, in a peaceful Europe whole and free. I will tell President Gorbachev, the dynamic architect of Soviet reform, that America wants the people of the Soviet Union to fulfill their destiny. And I will assure him that there is no greater advocate of perestroika than the President of the United States.

When we meet, we will be on ships at anchor in a Mediterranean bay that has served as a sealane of commerce and conflict for more than 2,000 years. This ancient port has been conquered by caesar and sultan, crusader and king. Its forts and watchtowers survey a sea that entombs the scuttled ships of empires lost -- slave galleys, galleons, dreadnoughts, destroyers. These ships, once meant to guard lasting empires, not litter the ocean floor and guard nothing more than reefs of coral. So, if the millennia offer us a lesson, perhaps it is this: True security does not come from empire and domination. True security can only be found in the growing need of free peoples.

It has been said that peace is not the work of a single day not will it be the consequence of a single act. Yet every constructive act contributes to its growth; every omission impedes it. Peace will come, in the end, as a child grows to maturity, slowly, until we realize one day in incredulous surprise that the child is almost grown. It is our hope that Malta will be such a constructive act: guiding brave pilgrims on their journey to a new world of freedom.

Note: The President spoke at 9:01 p.m. in the Laurel Lodge at Camp David, MD. The transcript of the actual address was not available for inclusion in this week's issue.

*X-terra*



OFFICE OF THE COMPTROLLER OF  
THE DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE  
MARCH 1992

**Table 6-8 [Continued]**  
**DEPARTMENT of DEFENSE BA by TITLE**  
(\$ in Millions)

|                               | FY 81          | FY 82          | FY 83          | FY 84          | FY 85          | FY 86          | FY 87          | FY 88          | FY 89          | FY 90          | FY 91          | FY 92          | FY 93          |
|-------------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>CURRENT DOLLARS</b>        |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 36,909         | 42,876         | 45,888         | 48,363         | 67,773         | 67,794         | 74,010         | 76,584         | 78,477         | 78,876         | 84,213         | 79,217         | 77,080         |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 13,840         | 14,986         | 16,156         | 16,503         |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| O&M                           | 65,548         | 62,486         | 68,540         | 70,950         | 77,803         | 74,888         | 79,807         | 81,829         | 86,221         | 88,309         | 131,930        | 92,501         | 86,471         |
| PROCUREMENT                   | 48,025         | 64,482         | 80,355         | 86,181         | 96,842         | 92,508         | 80,234         | 80,053         | 79,380         | 81,378         | 71,740         | 60,532         | 54,418         |
| RD&E                          | 16,809         | 20,060         | 22,798         | 26,887         | 31,327         | 33,609         | 35,844         | 36,521         | 37,530         | 36,459         | 36,193         | 36,999         | 38,813         |
| MILITARY CONST                | 3,398          | 4,916          | 4,512          | 4,510          | 5,517          | 6,281          | 5,093          | 5,349          | 5,738          | 5,130          | 5,188          | 4,842          | 8,195          |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 2,004          | 2,203          | 2,712          | 2,669          | 2,890          | 2,803          | 3,075          | 3,198          | 3,278          | 3,143          | 3,298          | 3,650          | 4,004          |
| SPEC FOREIGN CURR             | 3              | 3              | 4              | 3              | 9              | 2              | 4              |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| DEF WIDE CONTINGENCY          |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                | -110           |
| REV & MGMT FUNDS              | 2,877          | 2,494          | 1,075          | 2,774          | 5,088          | 5,235          | 2,812          | 1,248          | 897            | 566            | 2,701          | 4,324          | 1,552          |
| TRUST & RECEIPTS              | -634           | -887           | -342           | -828           | -428           | -707           | -781           | -801           | -688           | -832           | -44,329        | -5,690         | -783           |
| DEDUCT, INTRAGOV'T RECPT      | -15            | -17            | -23            | -22            | -21            | -22            | -28            | -26            | -25            | -27            | -29            | -178           | -29            |
| <b>TOTAL, CURRENT \$</b>      | <b>178,365</b> | <b>213,751</b> | <b>239,474</b> | <b>258,150</b> | <b>286,802</b> | <b>281,390</b> | <b>279,489</b> | <b>283,755</b> | <b>290,837</b> | <b>292,999</b> | <b>290,804</b> | <b>276,297</b> | <b>287,628</b> |
| <b>CONSTANT FY 93 DOLLARS</b> |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 66,786         | 67,789         | 69,117         | 69,838         | 88,088         | 86,088         | 90,581         | 90,179         | 88,474         | 88,631         | 90,633         | 82,762         | 77,080         |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 21,469         | 21,803         | 22,217         | 21,950         |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| O&M                           | 80,629         | 86,439         | 90,332         | 94,991         | 102,058        | 97,259         | 99,977         | 99,290         | 100,079        | 99,033         | 138,421        | 95,765         | 86,471         |
| PROCUREMENT                   | 74,377         | 94,130         | 112,444        | 116,669        | 127,187        | 117,886        | 98,561         | 94,681         | 90,515         | 88,651         | 78,498         | 62,511         | 54,418         |
| RD&E                          | 25,654         | 29,220         | 32,038         | 36,403         | 41,177         | 43,025         | 44,233         | 43,888         | 43,093         | 40,287         | 38,578         | 38,231         | 38,813         |
| MILITARY CONST                | 5,178          | 7,174          | 6,353          | 6,157          | 7,302          | 6,802          | 6,333          | 6,381          | 6,572          | 5,681          | 5,541          | 5,108          | 8,195          |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 3,048          | 3,111          | 3,722          | 3,558          | 3,747          | 3,650          | 3,790          | 3,821          | 3,781          | 3,477          | 3,497          | 3,771          | 4,004          |
| SPEC FOREIGN CURR             | 4              | 4              | 5              | 4              | 11             | 3              | 4              |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| DEF WIDE CONTINGENCY          |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                | -110           |
| REV & MGMT FUNDS              | 4,197          | 3,834          | 1,508          | 3,744          | 6,641          | 6,647          | 3,229          | 1,495          | 1,033          | 626            | 2,877          | 4,467          | 1,552          |
| TRUST & RECEIPTS              | -994           | -1,015         | -479           | -848           | -558           | -888           | -886           | -961           | -769           | -921           | -47,211        | -5,878         | -783           |
| DEDUCT, INTRAGOV'T RECPT      | -23            | -25            | -32            | -30            | -27            | -27            | -35            | -31            | -29            | -30            | -31            | -184           | -29            |
| <b>TOTAL, CONSTANT \$</b>     | <b>280,211</b> | <b>312,262</b> | <b>337,233</b> | <b>362,528</b> | <b>375,607</b> | <b>359,132</b> | <b>345,690</b> | <b>338,543</b> | <b>333,728</b> | <b>326,415</b> | <b>308,803</b> | <b>286,551</b> | <b>267,828</b> |
| <b>% REAL GROWTH</b>          |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 3.6            | 1.5            | 2.0            | 1.2            | 25.9           | -3.4           | 6.5            | -0.5           | -0.8           | -1.0           | 2.3            | -8.7           | -6.9           |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 4.0            | 1.6            | 1.8            | -1.2           |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| O&M                           | 9.2            | 7.2            | 4.6            | 5.2            | 7.4            | -4.7           | 2.8            | -0.7           | 0.8            | -1.1           | 39.8           | -30.8          | -8.7           |
| PROCUREMENT                   | 28.1           | 28.6           | 19.5           | 3.7            | 9.0            | -7.5           | -16.3          | -3.9           | -4.4           | -1.0           | -14.7          | -18.3          | -13.0          |
| RD&E                          | 12.9           | 14.3           | 9.8            | 13.8           | 13.1           | 4.5            | 2.8            | -1.2           | -1.4           | -8.5           | -4.3           | -0.9           | 1.5            |
| MILITARY CONST                | 38.1           | 38.8           | -11.3          | -3.3           | 18.6           | -8.9           | -6.9           | 0.8            | 3.0            | -13.9          | -2.1           | -7.9           | 21.3           |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 20.0           | 2.1            | 19.8           | -4.4           | 5.3            | -5.3           | 8.8            | 0.8            | -1.6           | -7.6           | 0.6            | 7.8            | 8.2            |
| <b>TOTAL</b>                  | <b>13.0</b>    | <b>11.4</b>    | <b>8.0</b>     | <b>4.5</b>     | <b>6.5</b>     | <b>-4.4</b>    | <b>-3.8</b>    | <b>-2.1</b>    | <b>-1.4</b>    | <b>-2.2</b>    | <b>-5.4</b>    | <b>-7.2</b>    | <b>-6.6</b>    |

**Table 6-8 [Continued]**  
**DEPARTMENT of DEFENSE BA by TITLE**  
 (\$ in Millions)

|                               | FY 68          | FY 69          | FY 70          | FY 71          | FY 72          | FY 73          | FY 74          | FY 75          | FY 76          | FY 77          | FY 78          | FY 79          | FY 80          |
|-------------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| <b>CURRENT DOLLARS</b>        |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 20,023         | 21,427         | 22,995         | 22,643         | 22,984         | 23,727         | 24,167         | 24,963         | 25,430         | 26,118         | 27,246         | 28,703         | 31,014         |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 2,095          | 2,450          | 2,858          | 3,391          | 3,901          | 4,442          | 5,151          | 6,251          | 7,328          | 8,238          | 9,180          | 10,283         | 11,986         |
| OBM                           | 20,950         | 22,349         | 21,528         | 20,434         | 20,782         | 21,731         | 23,955         | 26,107         | 26,731         | 32,108         | 34,732         | 38,023         | 48,365         |
| PROCUREMENT                   | 23,408         | 20,543         | 17,867         | 15,782         | 17,777         | 17,473         | 17,028         | 18,698         | 20,991         | 27,922         | 29,529         | 31,428         | 35,283         |
| RDT&E                         | 7,285          | 7,629          | 7,408          | 7,066          | 7,519          | 7,960          | 8,176          | 8,572          | 9,451          | 10,439         | 11,371         | 12,437         | 13,561         |
| MILITARY CONST                | 1,543          | 1,188          | 980            | 1,322          | 1,287          | 1,356          | 1,563          | 1,927          | 2,360          | 2,204          | 1,641          | 2,319          | 2,293          |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 612            | 512            | 604            | 717            | 860            | 987            | 1,099          | 1,157          | 1,229          | 1,258          | 1,346          | 1,583          | 1,528          |
| SPEC FOREIGN CURR             | 11             |                |                | 3              | 12             | 3              | 3              | 2              | 3              | 4              | 2              | 14             | 7              |
| REV & MGMT FUNDS              | 516            | 961            | 6              |                |                |                |                | 158            | 135            | 220            | 423            | 728            | 1,336          |
| TRUST & RECEIPTS              | -150           | -125           | -134           | -113           | -100           | -97            | -146           | -168           | -139           | -163           | -137           | -481           | -715           |
| DEDUCT, INTRAGOV'T RECPT      | -7             | -8             | -7             | -8             | -8             | -8             | -7             | -7             | -7             | -9             | -11            | -11            | -12            |
| <b>TOTAL, CURRENT \$</b>      | <b>76,286</b>  | <b>76,905</b>  | <b>74,083</b>  | <b>71,159</b>  | <b>75,006</b>  | <b>77,555</b>  | <b>80,981</b>  | <b>85,861</b>  | <b>95,508</b>  | <b>108,338</b> | <b>115,322</b> | <b>125,004</b> | <b>142,621</b> |
| <b>CONSTANT FY 93 DOLLARS</b> |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 104,329        | 104,960        | 100,568        | 92,482         | 82,330         | 76,239         | 72,735         | 70,545         | 68,219         | 68,400         | 64,958         | 64,412         | 64,473         |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 9,831          | 10,812         | 11,841         | 12,701         | 13,701         | 14,703         | 16,549         | 18,538         | 17,454         | 18,531         | 19,206         | 19,873         | 20,630         |
| OBM                           | 88,313         | 90,148         | 80,839         | 72,558         | 69,624         | 67,391         | 66,916         | 65,632         | 67,301         | 69,228         | 69,400         | 70,070         | 73,852         |
| PROCUREMENT                   | 87,342         | 81,341         | 68,725         | 57,017         | 60,441         | 54,492         | 49,705         | 44,778         | 52,181         | 62,092         | 59,782         | 57,737         | 58,987         |
| RDT&E                         | 29,772         | 29,016         | 26,769         | 24,271         | 24,551         | 24,511         | 23,019         | 21,874         | 22,427         | 22,788         | 22,903         | 22,868         | 22,642         |
| MILITARY CONST                | 6,007          | 4,385          | 3,441          | 4,493          | 4,156          | 4,084          | 4,203          | 4,785          | 5,479          | 4,691          | 3,210          | 4,125          | 3,747          |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 2,429          | 1,977          | 2,204          | 2,478          | 2,841          | 3,060          | 3,268          | 3,021          | 2,982          | 2,818          | 2,810          | 2,999          | 2,539          |
| SPEC FOREIGN CURR             | 43             |                |                | 9              | 40             | 11             | 8              | 5              | 6              | 8              | 5              | 28             | 12             |
| REV & MGMT FUNDS              | 1,987          | 3,588          | 18             |                |                |                |                | 412            | 327            | 493            | 886            | 1,392          | 2,316          |
| TRUST & RECEIPTS              | -577           | -468           | -480           | -389           | -331           | -308           | -437           | -437           | -338           | -365           | -286           | -922           | -1,240         |
| DEDUCT, INTRAGOV'T RECPT      | -28            | -30            | -24            | -21            | -20            | -25            | -20            | -17            | -17            | -20            | -23            | -21            | -21            |
| <b>TOTAL, CONSTANT \$</b>     | <b>339,448</b> | <b>325,826</b> | <b>293,990</b> | <b>265,800</b> | <b>256,332</b> | <b>244,137</b> | <b>234,947</b> | <b>227,038</b> | <b>238,001</b> | <b>246,640</b> | <b>242,751</b> | <b>242,561</b> | <b>247,936</b> |
| <b>% REAL GROWTH</b>          |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |                |
| MILITARY PERSONNEL            | 4.0            | 0.6            | -4.2           | -8.0           | -11.0          | -7.4           | -4.6           | -3.0           | -3.3           | -2.7           | -2.3           | -0.7           | 0.1            |
| RETIRED PAY                   | 10.2           | 11.0           | 8.5            | 7.3            | 7.9            | 7.3            | 5.8            | 6.4            | 5.5            | 6.2            | 3.6            | 3.5            | 3.8            |
| OBM                           | 4.0            | 2.1            | -10.2          | -10.4          | -5.4           | -1.8           | -0.7           | -2.1           | 2.7            | 2.9            | 0.3            | 1.0            | 5.4            |
| PROCUREMENT                   | -2.1           | -16.4          | -15.5          | -17.0          | 8.0            | -9.9           | -8.8           | -9.9           | 16.5           | 19.0           | -3.7           | -3.4           | 2.2            |
| RDT&E                         | -1.7           | 0.8            | -7.8           | -9.3           | 1.2            | -0.2           | -8.1           | -5.0           | 2.5            | 1.5            | 0.6            | -0.2           | -1.0           |
| MILITARY CONST                | 35.2           | -27.0          | -21.8          | 30.6           | -7.5           | -2.2           | 3.4            | 13.8           | 14.5           | -14.4          | -31.8          | 28.5           | -9.2           |
| FAMILY HOUSING                | 18.3           | -18.6          | 11.5           | 12.4           | 14.6           | 7.7            | 6.8            | -7.8           | -1.3           | -5.5           | -0.3           | 6.7            | -15.4          |
| <b>TOTAL</b>                  | <b>1.7</b>     | <b>-3.7</b>    | <b>-9.8</b>    | <b>-9.7</b>    | <b>-3.5</b>    | <b>-4.8</b>    | <b>-3.8</b>    | <b>-3.4</b>    | <b>3.9</b>     | <b>4.5</b>     | <b>-1.6</b>    | <b>-0.1</b>    | <b>2.2</b>     |

people, regardless of live, to work, to sions can combine s the promise of

mise of America. you today that I I believe in your rage and your de- the time arrives, tion will be very- over to your care. t of that program nothing about the , of this exchange he same age, will her countries and as human beings e always believed. ms in the world talk about each other. And maybe this kind, you are dream that has the first and earli- at is the dream of ving each other, it eone to say to you or that you must with these people ow so well.

ing we can to see ers and goes for- ility of young gen- meet and become round the world. time here, and I ngs for me to do, v will be as much been. And I just , thank you, and

at 1:52 p.m. in Experimental Pro- morrow (EPCOT) anding math and e central Florida 'er, after an intro- is, executive vice rises.

President viewed

*"The American Adventure," a film and animation presentation depicting a three-century rediscovery of America. The film was presented jointly by the American Express and Coca-Cola Companies and is the centerpiece of World Showcase, that portion of EPCOT which, through pavilion displays, recreates the architecture and culture of nine countries.*

*After the presentation, the President vis-*

*ited with students participating in the World Showcase Fellowship Program, an educational and cultural exchange program designed to enable outstanding young adults to represent their various countries for 1 year in the pavilions of World Showcase. The fellowship program is part of the President's private sector initiative on international youth exchange.*

## Remarks at the Annual Convention of the National Association of Evangelicals in Orlando, Florida March 8, 1983

Reverend clergy all, Senator Hawkins, distinguished members of the Florida congressional delegation, and all of you:

I can't tell you how you have warmed my heart with your welcome. I'm delighted to be here today.

Those of you in the National Association of Evangelicals are known for your spiritual and humanitarian work. And I would be especially remiss if I didn't discharge right now one personal debt of gratitude. Thank you for your prayers. Nancy and I have felt their presence many times in many ways. And believe me, for us they've made all the difference.

The other day in the East Room of the White House at a meeting there, someone asked me whether I was aware of all the people out there who were praying for the President. And I had to say, "Yes, I am. I've felt it. I believe in intercessory prayer." But I couldn't help but say to that questioner after he'd asked the question that—or at least say to them that if sometimes when he was praying he got a busy signal, it was just me in there ahead of him. [Laughter] I think I understand how Abraham Lincoln felt when he said, "I have been driven many times to my knees by the overwhelming conviction that I had nowhere else to go."

From the joy and the good feeling of this conference, I go to a political reception. [Laughter] Now, I don't know why, but that bit of scheduling reminds me of a story—

[laughter]—which I'll share with you.

An evangelical minister and a politician arrived at Heaven's gate one day together. And St. Peter, after doing all the necessary formalities, took them in hand to show them where their quarters would be. And he took them to a small, single room with a bed, a chair, and a table and said this was for the clergyman. And the politician was a little worried about what might be in store for him. And he couldn't believe it then when St. Peter stopped in front of a beautiful mansion with lovely grounds, many servants, and told him that these would be his quarters.

And he couldn't help but ask, he said, "But wait, how—there's something wrong—how do I get this mansion while that good and holy man only gets a single room?" And St. Peter said, "You have to understand how things are up here. We've got thousands and thousands of clergy. You're the first politician who ever made it." [Laughter]

But I don't want to contribute to a stereotype. [Laughter] So, I tell you there are a great many God-fearing, dedicated, noble men and women in public life, present company included. And, yes, we need your help to keep us ever mindful of the ideas and the principles that brought us into the public arena in the first place. The basis of those ideals and principles is a commitment to freedom and personal liberty that, itself, is grounded in the much deeper realization

tions on publicly financed abortions, it also addresses this whole problem of infanticide. I urge the Congress to begin hearings and to adopt legislation that will protect the right of life to all children, including the disabled or handicapped.

Now, I'm sure that you must get discouraged at times, but you've done better than you know, perhaps. There's a great spiritual awakening in America, a renewal of the traditional values that have been the bedrock of America's goodness and greatness.

One recent survey by a Washington-based research council concluded that Americans were far more religious than the people of other nations; 95 percent of those surveyed expressed a belief in God and a huge majority believed the Ten Commandments had real meaning in their lives. And another study has found that an overwhelming majority of Americans disapprove of adultery, teenage sex, pornography, abortion, and hard drugs. And this same study showed a deep reverence for the importance of family ties and religious belief.

I think the items that we've discussed here today must be a key part of the Nation's political agenda. For the first time the Congress is openly and seriously debating and dealing with the prayer and abortion issues—and that's enormous progress right there. I repeat: America is in the midst of a spiritual awakening and a moral renewal. And with your Biblical keynote, I say today, "Yes, let justice roll on like a river, righteousness like a never-failing stream."

Now, obviously, much of this new political and social consensus I've talked about is based on a positive view of American history, one that takes pride in our country's accomplishments and record. But we must never forget that no government schemes are going to perfect man. We know that living in this world means dealing with what philosophers would call the phenomenology of evil or, as theologians would put it, the doctrine of sin.

There is sin and evil in the world, and we're enjoined by Scripture and the Lord Jesus to oppose it with all our might. Our nation, too, has a legacy of evil with which it must deal. The glory of this land has been its capacity for transcending the moral evils of our past. For example, the long struggle

of minority citizens for equal rights, once a source of disunity and civil war, is now a point of pride for all Americans. We must never go back. There is no room for racism, anti-Semitism, or other forms of ethnic and racial hatred in this country.

I know that you've been horrified, as have I, by the resurgence of some hate groups preaching bigotry and prejudice. Use the mighty voice of your pulpits and the powerful standing of your churches to denounce and isolate these hate groups in our midst. The commandment given us is clear and simple: "Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself."

But whatever sad episodes exist in our past, any objective observer must hold a positive view of American history, a history that has been the story of hopes fulfilled and dreams made into reality. Especially in this century, America has kept alight the torch of freedom, but not just for ourselves but for millions of others around the world.

And this brings me to my final point today. During my first press conference as President, in answer to a direct question, I pointed out that, as good Marxist-Leninists, the Soviet leaders have openly and publicly declared that the only morality they recognize is that which will further their cause, which is world revolution. I think I should point out I was only quoting Lenin, their guiding spirit, who said in 1920 that they repudiate all morality that proceeds from supernatural ideas—that's their name for religion—or ideas that are outside class conceptions. Morality is entirely subordinate to the interests of class war. And everything is moral that is necessary for the annihilation of the old, exploiting social order and for uniting the proletariat.

Well, I think the refusal of many influential people to accept this elementary fact of Soviet doctrine illustrates an historical reluctance to see totalitarian powers for what they are. We saw this phenomenon in the 1930's. We see it too often today.

This doesn't mean we should isolate ourselves and refuse to seek an understanding with them. I intend to do everything I can to persuade them of our peaceful intent, to remind them that it was the West that refused to use its nuclear monopoly in the

forties and fifties which now produce strategic ballistic nuclear missiles, an entire class of strategic nuclear weapons.

At the same time, we must not be made to underestimate our principle. We must never give away our principle, never abandon it, will never stop for peace. But we must do things America has called nuclear freeze.

The truth is that it is a very dangerous illusion of peace to find peace through a freeze.

I would agree to freeze the Soviet arms at current levels as an incentive for seriously in Geneva to achieve the conditions which we would achieve the freeze.

A freeze would be for its enormous buildup. It would be long overdue in the States and allied countries. Our aging force is not an honest freeze prior negotiations numbers to be limited to ensure effectiveness. And the kind of suggestion has been suggested which is able to verify. So divert us completely negotiations on achievements.

A number of years ago, my father, a very prominent entertainment world figure, was at a gathering in the time of the Cold War and our own way of thinking people's minds. And that subject. And he said, "I love anything—" And

ual rights, once a  
il war, is now a  
ricans. We must  
room for racism,  
ns of ethnic and

en horrified, as  
e of some hate  
and prejudice.  
our pulpits and  
our churches to  
hate groups in  
ent given us is  
shalt love thy

les exist in our  
er must hold a  
istory, a history  
hopes fulfilled  
ty. Especially in  
kept alight the  
st for ourselves  
und the world.  
my final point  
s conference as  
rect question, I  
arxist-Leninists,  
ly and publicly  
ity they recog-  
er their cause,  
think I should  
g Lenin, their  
1920 that they  
proceeds from  
ir name for re-  
side class con-  
subordinate to  
everything is  
e annihilation  
order and for

many influen-  
entary fact of  
historical re-  
versers for what  
nenon in the  
ty.

d isolate our-  
nderstanding  
rything I can  
ful intent, to  
West that re-  
opoly in the

forties and fifties for territorial gain and which now proposes 50-percent cut in strategic ballistic missiles and the elimination of an entire class of land-based, intermediate-range nuclear missiles.

At the same time, however, they must be made to understand we will never compromise our principles and standards. We will never give away our freedom. We will never abandon our belief in God. And we will never stop searching for a genuine peace. But we can assure none of these things America stands for through the so-called nuclear freeze solutions proposed by some.

The truth is that a freeze now would be a very dangerous fraud, for that is merely the illusion of peace. The reality is that we must find peace through strength.

I would agree to a freeze if only we could freeze the Soviets' global desires. A freeze at current levels of weapons would remove any incentive for the Soviets to negotiate seriously in Geneva and virtually end our chances to achieve the major arms reductions which we have proposed. Instead, they would achieve their objectives through the freeze.

A freeze would reward the Soviet Union for its enormous and unparalleled military buildup. It would prevent the essential and long overdue modernization of United States and allied defenses and would leave our aging forces increasingly vulnerable. And an honest freeze would require extensive prior negotiations on the systems and numbers to be limited and on the measures to ensure effective verification and compliance. And the kind of a freeze that has been suggested would be virtually impossible to verify. Such a major effort would divert us completely from our current negotiations on achieving substantial reductions.

A number of years ago, I heard a young father, a very prominent young man in the entertainment world, addressing a tremendous gathering in California. It was during the time of the cold war, and communism and our own way of life were very much on people's minds. And he was speaking to that subject. And suddenly, though, I heard him saying, "I love my little girls more than anything—" And I said to myself, "Oh,

no, don't. You can't—don't say that." But I had underestimated him. He went on: "I would rather see my little girls die now, still believing in God, than have them grow up under communism and one day die no longer believing in God."

There were thousands of young people in that audience. They came to their feet with shouts of joy. They had instantly recognized the profound truth in what he had said, with regard to the physical and the soul and what was truly important.

Yes, let us pray for the salvation of all of those who live in that totalitarian darkness—pray they will discover the joy of knowing God. But until they do, let us be aware that while they preach the supremacy of the state, declare its omnipotence over individual man, and predict its eventual domination of all peoples on the Earth, they are the focus of evil in the modern world.

It was C. S. Lewis who, in his unforgettable "Screwtape Letters," wrote: "The greatest evil is not done now in those sordid 'dens of crime' that Dickens loved to paint. It is not even done in concentration camps and labor camps. In those we see its final result. But it is conceived and ordered (moved, seconded, carried and minuted) in clear, carpeted, warmed, and well-lighted offices, by quiet men with white collars and cut fingernails and smooth-shaven cheeks who do not need to raise their voice."

Well, because these "quiet men" do not "raise their voices," because they sometimes speak in soothing tones of brotherhood and peace, because, like other dictators before them, they're always making "their final territorial demand," some would have us accept them at their word and accommodate ourselves to their aggressive impulses. But if history teaches anything, it teaches that simple-minded appeasement or wishful thinking about our adversaries is folly. It means the betrayal of our past, the squandering of our freedom.

So, I urge you to speak out against those who would place the United States in a position of military and moral inferiority. You know, I've always believed that old Screwtape reserved his best efforts for those of you in the church. So, in your discussions of

the nuclear freeze proposals, I urge you to beware the temptation of pride—the temptation of blithely declaring yourselves above it all and label both sides equally at fault, to ignore the facts of history and the aggressive impulses of an evil empire, to simply call the arms race a giant misunderstanding and thereby remove yourself from the struggle between right and wrong and good and evil.

I ask you to resist the attempts of those who would have you withhold your support for our efforts, this administration's efforts, to keep America strong and free, while we negotiate real and verifiable reductions in the world's nuclear arsenals and one day, with God's help, their total elimination.

While America's military strength is important, let me add here that I've always maintained that the struggle now going on for the world will never be decided by bombs or rockets, by armies or military might. The real crisis we face today is a spiritual one; at root, it is a test of moral will and faith.

Whittaker Chambers, the man whose own religious conversion made him a witness to one of the terrible traumas of our time, the Hiss-Chambers case, wrote that the crisis of the Western World exists to the degree in which the West is indifferent to God, the degree to which it collaborates in communism's attempt to make man stand alone without God. And then he said, for Marxism-Leninism is actually the second oldest faith, first proclaimed in the Garden

of Eden with the words of temptation, "Ye shall be as gods."

The Western World can answer this challenge, he wrote, "but only provided that its faith in God and the freedom He enjoins is as great as communism's faith in Man."

I believe we shall rise to the challenge. I believe that communism is another sad, bizarre chapter in human history whose last pages even now are being written. I believe this because the source of our strength in the quest for human freedom is not material, but spiritual. And because it knows no limitation, it must terrify and ultimately triumph over those who would enslave their fellow man. For in the words of Isaiah: "He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might He increased strength. . . . But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary. . . ."

Yes, change your world. One of our Founding Fathers, Thomas Paine, said, "We have it within our power to begin the world over again." We can do it, doing together what no one church could do by itself.

God bless you, and thank you very much.

*Note: The President spoke at 3:04 p.m. in the Citrus Crown Ballroom at the Sheraton Twin Towers Hotel.*

*Following his appearance before the convention, the President attended a Florida Republican fundraising reception at the hotel and then returned to Washington, D.C.*

## Message to the Congress Transmitting the Proposed Constitutional Amendment on Prayer in Schools March 8, 1983

*To the Congress of the United States:*

On May 17, 1982, I transmitted for your consideration a proposed constitutional amendment to restore the simple freedom of our citizens to offer prayer in our public schools and institutions. I know that already this Session there is growing bipartisan support for the amendment and as I forward

this package, I am calling on the Congress to act speedily to pass it.

The public expression through prayer of our faith in God is a fundamental part of our American heritage and a privilege which should not be excluded by law from any American school, public or private.

One hundred fifty years ago, Alexis de

Tocqueville fo-  
lieved that reli-  
to the mainte-  
stitutions. Toda-  
this Nation in  
truth, that our  
pends upon an  
has been clear  
Washington, wh-  
dress:

Of all the c-  
lead to poli-  
morality an-  
. . . . And let  
supposition  
tained with  
and experie-  
that nationa-  
clusion of re-

Nearly every-  
has proclaimed  
thanksgiving to  
favors of Almight-  
edged God's gu-  
our National ant-  
Allegiance. As th-  
1952, "We are a  
stitutions presupp-

The founders c-  
ers of the First A-  
to forbid public  
prayer has been  
blies since Benja-  
quest that prayer  
stitutional Conver-

I have lived,  
longer I liv-  
proofs I see o-  
erns in the a-  
believe that v-  
we shall succ-  
ing no bette-  
Babel: We sha-  
partial local i-  
be confounde-  
become a rep-  
to future ages  
I therefore b-  
henceforth pr-  
ance of Heav-  
our deliberati-  
sembly every  
ceed to busine-

ead recently about the Lubbock school case where a judge actually ruled that it was unconstitutional for a school district to give equal treatment to religious and non-religious student groups, even when the group meetings were held during the students' own time.

The First Amendment never intended to require government to discriminate against religious speech. Senators Denton and Hatfield have proposed legislation in the Congress on the whole question of prohibiting discrimination against religious forms of student speech. Such legislation could go far to restore freedom of religious speech for public school students and I hope the Congress considers these bills quickly. And with your help, I think it's possible we can get the constitutional amendment through the Congress this year.

More than a decade ago, a Supreme Court decision literally wiped off the books of 50 states statutes protecting the rights of unborn children. "Abortion on demand" now takes the lives of up to one and a half million unborn children a year.

Human life legislation ending this tragedy will someday pass the Congress—and you and I must never rest until it does. Unless and until it can be proven that the unborn child is not a living entity, then its right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness must be protected.

You may remember that when abortion on demand began many, indeed, I'm sure many of you warned, that the practice would lead to a decline in respect for human life, that the philosophical premises used to justify abortion on demand would ultimately be used to justify other attacks on the sacredness of human life, infanticide or mercy killing. Tragically enough, those warnings proved all too true: Only last year a court permitted the death by starvation of a handicapped infant.

I have directed the Health and Human Services Department to make clear to every health care facility in the United States that the Rehabilitation Act of 1973 protects all handicapped persons against discrimination based on handicaps, including infants.

And we have taken the further step of requiring that each and every recipient of federal funds who provides health care services to infants must post and keep posted in a conspicuous place a notice stating that "discriminatory

failure to feed and care for handicapped infants in this facility is prohibited by federal law." It also lists a 24-hour, toll-free number so that nurses and others may report violations in time to save the infant's life.

In addition, recent legislation introduced in the Congress by Representative Henry Hyde not only increased restrictions on publicly financed abortions, it also addresses this whole problem of infanticide.

I urge the Congress to begin hearings and to adopt legislation that will protect the right of life to all children, including the disabled or handicapped.

I'm sure you must get discouraged at times, but there is a great spiritual awakening in America, a renewal of the traditional values that have been the bedrock of America's goodness and greatness.

One recent survey by a Washington based research council concluded that Americans were far more religious than the people of other nations; 95 percent of those surveyed expressed a belief in God and a huge majority believed the Ten Commandments had real meaning for their life.

Another study has found that an overwhelming majority of Americans disapprove of adultery, teen-age sex, pornography, abortion and hard drugs. And this same study showed a deep reverence for the importance of family ties and religious belief.

I think the items we have discussed here today must be a key part of the nation's political agenda. For the first time the Congress is openly and seriously debating and dealing with the prayer and abortion issues—that's enormous progress right there.

I repeat: America is in the midst of a spiritual awakening and moral renewal. With your biblical keynote, I say today let "justice roll on like a river, righteousness like a never-failing stream."

Now, obviously, much of this new political and social consensus I have talked about is based on a positive view of American history, one that takes pride in our country's accomplishments and record. But we must never forget that no government schemes are going to perfect man; we know that living in this world means dealing with what philosophers would call the phenomenology of evil or, as theologians would put it, the doctrine of sin.

THE  
EVIL  
EMPIRE  
Orlando, FLA  
3-8-83

There is sin and evil in the world, and we are enjoined by Scripture and the Lord Jesus to oppose it with all our might. Our nation, too, has a legacy of evil with which it must deal. The glory of this land has been its capacity for transcending the moral evils of our past.

For example, the long struggle of minority citizens for equal rights, once a source of disunity and civil war, is now a point of pride for all Americans. We must never go back.

There is no room for racism, anti-Semitism or other forms of ethnic and racial hatred in this country. I know you have been horrified, as have I, by the resurgence of some hate groups preaching bigotry and prejudice. Use the mighty voice of your pulpits and the powerful standing of your churches to denounce and isolate these hate groups in our midst. The commandment given us is clear and simple: "Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself."

But whatever sad episodes exist in our past, any objective observer must hold a positive view of American history, a history that has been the story of hopes fulfilled and dreams made into reality. Especially in this century, America has kept alight the torch of freedom—not just for ourselves but for millions of others around the world. And this brings me to my final point today.

During my first press conference as president, in answer to a direct question, I pointed out that as good Marxist-Leninists the Soviet leaders have openly and publicly declared that the only morality they recognize is that which will further their cause, which is world revolution.

I think I should point out I was only quoting Lenin, their guiding spirit, who said in 1920 that they repudiate all morality that proceeds from supernatural ideas or ideas that are outside class conceptions; morality is entirely subordinate to the interests of class war; and everything is moral that is necessary for the annihilation of the old exploiting social order and for uniting the proletariat.

I think the refusal of many influential people to accept this elementary fact of Soviet doctrine illustrates an historical reluctance to see totalitarian powers for what they are. We saw this phenomenon in the 1930s; we see it too often today. This does not mean we should isolate ourselves and refuse to seek an understanding with them.

I intend to do everything I can to persuade them of our peaceful intent; to remind them that it was the West that refused to use its nuclear monopoly in the '40s and '50s for territorial gain and which now proposes 50 percent cuts in strategic ballistic missiles and the elimination of an entire class of land-based, intermediate range nuclear missiles.

At the same time, however, they must be made to understand we will never compromise our principles and standards. We will never give way our freedom. We will never abandon our belief in God.

And we will never stop searching for a genuine peace. But we can assure none of these things America stands for through the so-called nuclear freeze solutions proposed by some. The truth is that a freeze now would be a very dangerous fraud, for that is merely the illusion of peace. The reality is that we must find peace through strength.

I would agree to a freeze if only we could freeze the Soviets' global desires. A freeze at current levels of weapons would remove any incentive for the Soviets to negotiate seriously in Geneva, and virtually end our chances to achieve the major arms reductions which we have proposed. Instead, they would achieve their objectives through the freeze.

A freeze would reward the Soviet Union for its enormous and unparalleled military buildup. It would prevent the essential and long overdue modernization of United States and allied defenses and would leave our aging forces increasingly vulnerable. And an honest freeze would require extensive prior negotiations on the systems and numbers to be limited and on the measures to insure effective verification and compliance.

And the kind of freeze that has been suggested would be virtually impossible to verify. Such a major effort would divert us completely from our current negotiations on achieving substantial reductions.

Let us pray for the salvation of all those who live in totalitarian darkness, pray they will discover the joy of knowing God.

But until they do, let us be aware that while they preach the supremacy of the state, declare its omnipotence over individual man, and predict its eventual domination of all peoples of the earth—they are the focus of evil in the modern world.

ts  
as  
is  
n-  
re  
n-  
id  
id  
x,  
is  
id  
st  
o-  
le  
is  
id

e  
e  
al  
it  
ff  
h  
s  
o  
r.  
3.  
1,

,  
n  
a

y

It was C. S. Lewis who, in his unforgettable "Screwtape Letters," wrote:

"The greatest evil is not now done in those sordid 'dens of crime' that Dickens loved to paint. It is not done even in concentration camps and labor camps. In those we see its final result. But it is conceived and ordered (moved, seconded, carried, and minuted) in clear, carpeted, warmed, and well-lighted offices, by quiet men with white collars and cut fingernails and smooth shaven cheeks who do not need to raise their voice."

Because these "quiet men" do not "raise their voices," because they sometimes speak in soothing tones of brotherhood and peace, because, like other dictators before them, they are always making "their final territorial demand," some would have us accept them at their word and accommodate ourselves to their aggressive impulses.

But, if history teaches anything, it teaches: Simple-minded appeasement or wishful thinking about our adversaries is folly—it means the betrayal of our past, the squandering of our freedom.

So I urge you to speak out against those who would place the United States in a position of military and moral inferiority. You know, I have always believed that old Screwtape reserves his best efforts for those of you in the church.

So in your discussions of the nuclear freeze proposals, I urge you to beware the temptation of pride—the temptation blithely to declare yourselves above it all and label both sides equally at fault, to ignore the facts of history and the aggressive impulses of an evil empire, to simply call the arms race a giant misunderstanding and thereby remove yourself from the struggle between right and wrong, good and evil.

I ask you to resist the attempts of those who would have you withhold your support for this

administration's efforts to keep America strong and free, while we negotiate real and verifiable reductions in the world's nuclear arsenals and one day, with God's help, their total elimination.

While America's military strength is important, let me add here that I have always maintained that the struggle now going on for the world will never be decided by bombs or rockets, by armies or military might.

The real crisis we face today is a spiritual one; at root, it is a test of moral will and faith.

Whittaker Chambers, the man whose own religious conversion made him a "witness" to one of the terrible traumas of our age, the Hiss-Chambers case, wrote that the crisis of the Western world exists to the degree in which the West is indifferent to God, the degree to which it collaborates in communism's attempt to make man stand alone without God.

For Marxism-Leninism is actually the second oldest faith, he said, first proclaimed in the Garden of Eden with the words of temptation: "Ye shall be as gods." The Western world can answer this challenge, he wrote, "but only provided that its faith in God and the freedom He enjoins is as great as communism's faith in man."

I believe we shall rise to this challenge; I believe that communism is another sad, bizarre chapter in human history whose last pages even now are being written. I believe this because the source of our strength in the quest for human freedom is not material but spiritual, and, because it knows no limitation, it must terrify and ultimately triumph over those who would enslave their fellow man.

For, in the words of Isaiah:

"He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might He increased strength. But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary."

## STAR WARS

*Washington, D.C., March 23, 1983*

REAGAN'S announcement, during a nationally televised speech on peace and national security, that the United States would develop a space-based defense against nuclear bal-

Ronald Wilson Reagan

waste one more moment to give back to the world all that we can in return for this miracle of life.  
Thank you all. God bless you all.

## THE ICELAND SUMMIT

*Washington, D.C., October 13, 1986*

THE PRESIDENT'S two summits with Mikhail Gorbachev in 1984 and 1986 were unproductive. Reagan refused to meet with a Soviet leader until late in his first term, and then, as Garry Wills has noted, he ensured that the press knew that substantial issues were not going to be discussed so that no one's hopes would be raised.

The second summit, held in Reykjavik, Iceland, was a bona-fide failure. The U.S. negotiators, apparently poorly prepared, could not come to grips with radical Soviet proposals for massive arms reductions, or follow through on Reagan's suggestion to eliminate all ballistic missiles over a fixed period. Nor could the Soviets, falling behind in strategic defense technology, accept Reagan's firm intention to test and deploy a Star Wars defense. So disappointing was the whole event that top Reagan aides, especially Secretary of State George Shultz, could not conceal their anger and dismay. (This was attributed by the White House to "fatigue.") In this national address, the president sought to deflect criticism of the summit, laying most of the blame for the lack of results on the Soviets (in a parallel statement, Gorbachev blamed the United States), and insisting that radical arms reductions were still possible.

Good evening. As most of you know, I have just returned from meetings in Iceland with the leader of the Soviet Union, General Secretary Gorbachev. As I did last year when I returned from the summit conference in Geneva, I want to take a few moments tonight to share with you what took place in these discussions.

The implications of these talks are enormous and only just beginning to be understood.

We proposed the most sweeping and generous arms control proposal in history. We offered the complete elimination of all ballistic missiles—Soviet and American—from the face of the earth by 1996. While we parted company with this American offer still on the table, we're closer than ever before to agreements that could lead to a safer world without nuclear weapons.

But first, let me tell you that, from the start of my meetings with Mr. Gorbachev, I have always regarded you, the American people, as full participants. Believe me, without your support, none of these talks could have been held, nor could the ultimate aims of American foreign policy—world peace and freedom—be

pursued. And it's for these aims I went there, I went the extra mile to Iceland.

Before I report on our talks though, allow me to set the stage by explaining two things that were very much a part of our talks, one a treaty and the other a defense against nuclear missiles which we're trying to develop. Now you've heard their titles a thousand times—the ABM treaty and S.D.I. Well, those letters stand for ABM, anti-ballistic missile, S.D.I., Strategic Defense Initiative.

Some years ago, the United States and the Soviet Union agreed to limit any defense against nuclear missile attacks to the emplacement in one location in each country of a small number of missiles capable of intercepting and shooting down incoming nuclear missiles. Thus leaving our real defense a policy called Mutual Assured Destruction, meaning if one side launched a nuclear attack, the other side could retaliate. And this mutual threat of destruction was believed to be a deterrent against either side striking first.

So here we sit with thousands of nuclear warheads targeted on each other and capable of wiping out both our countries. The Soviets deployed the few anti-ballistic missiles around

S  
S  
S  
r  
e  
r  
d  
d  
,  
s  
d  
st  
r  
e  
s  
d

e  
e  
al  
it  
ff  
h  
s  
o  
r.  
3.  
1,

,  
n  
a

ry

Moscow as the treaty permitted. Our country didn't bother deploying because the threat of nationwide annihilation made such a limited defense seem useless.

For some years now we've been aware that the Soviets may be developing a nationwide defense. They have installed a large modern radar at Krashnoyarsk which we believe is a critical part of a radar system designed to provide radar guidance for anti-ballistic missiles protecting the entire nation. Now this is a violation of the ABM treaty.

Believing that a policy of mutual destruction and slaughter of their citizens and ours was uncivilized, I asked our military a few years ago to study and see if there was a practical way to destroy nuclear missiles after their launch but before they can reach their targets rather than to just destroy people. Well this is the goal for what we call S.D.I., and our scientists researching such a system are convinced it is practical and that several years down the road we can have such a system ready to deploy. Incidentally we are not violating the ABM treaty, which permits such research. If and when we deploy, the treaty also allows withdrawal from the treaty upon six months' notice. S.D.I., let me make it clear, is a nonnuclear defense.

So here we are at Iceland for our second such meeting. In the first and in the months in between, we have discussed ways to reduce and in fact eliminate nuclear weapons entirely. We and the Soviets have had teams of negotiators in Geneva trying to work out a mutual agreement on how we could reduce or eliminate nuclear weapons. And so far, no success.

On Saturday and Sunday, General Secretary Gorbachev and his Foreign Minister Shevardnadze and Secretary of State George Shultz and I met for nearly ten hours. We didn't limit ourselves to just arms reductions. We discussed what we call violation of human rights on the part of the Soviets, refusal to let people emigrate from Russia so they can practice their religion without being persecuted, letting people go to rejoin their families, husbands and wives separated by national borders being allowed to reunite. In much of this the Soviet Union is violating another agreement—the Helsinki accords they had signed in 1975. Yuri Orlov, whose freedom we just obtained, was imprisoned for pointing out to his government its vi-

olations of that pact, its refusal to let citizens leave their country or return.

We also discussed regional matters such as Afghanistan, Angola, Nicaragua, and Cambodia.

But by their choice the main subject was arms control. We discussed the emplacement of intermediate-range missiles in Europe and Asia and seemed to be in agreement they could be drastically reduced. Both sides seemed willing to find a way to reduce even to zero the strategic ballistic missiles we have aimed at each other. This then brought up the subject of S.D.I.

I offered a proposal that we continue our present research and if and when we reached the stage of testing we would sign now a treaty that would permit Soviet observation of such tests. And if the program was practical we would both eliminate our offensive missiles, and then we would share the benefits of advanced defenses.

I explained that even though we would have done away with our offensive ballistic missiles, having the defense would protect against cheating or the possibility of a madman sometime deciding to create nuclear missiles. After all, the world now knows how to make them. I likened it to our keeping our gas masks even though the nations of the world had outlawed poison gas after World War I.

We seemed to be making progress on reducing weaponry, although the general secretary was registering opposition to S.D.I. and proposing a pledge to observe ABM for a number of years as the day was ending.

Secretary Shultz suggested we turn over the notes our note-takers had been making of everything we'd said to our respective teams and let them work through the night to put them together and find just where we in agreement and what differences separated us. With respect and gratitude, I can inform you those teams worked through the night till 6:30 A.M.

Yesterday, Sunday morning, Mr. Gorbachev and I, with our foreign ministers, came together again and took up the report of our two teams. It was most promising. The Soviets had asked for a ten-year delay in the deployment of S.D.I. programs. In an effort to see how we could satisfy their concerns while protecting our principles and security, we, pro-

## Ronald Wilson Reagan

posed a ten-year period in which we began with the reduction of all strategic nuclear arms, bombers, air-launched cruise missiles, intercontinental ballistic missiles, submarine launched ballistic missiles and the weapons they carry.

They would be reduced 50 percent in the first five years. During the next five years, we would continue by eliminating all remaining offensive ballistic missiles, of all ranges. And during that time we would proceed with research development and testing of S.D.I. All done in conformity with ABM provisions. At the ten-year point, with all ballistic missiles eliminated, we could proceed to deploy advanced defenses, at the same time permitting the Soviets to do likewise.

And here the debate began. The general secretary wanted wording that in effect would have kept us from developing the S.D.I. for the entire ten years. In effect, he was killing S.D.I. and unless I agreed, all that work toward eliminating nuclear weapons would go down the drain—canceled.

I told him I had pledged to the American people that I would not trade away S.D.I.—there was no way I could tell our people their government would not protect them against nuclear destruction. I went to Reykjavik determined that everything was negotiable except two things, our freedom and our future.

I'm still optimistic that a way will be found. The door open and the opportunity to begin eliminating the nuclear threat is within reach.

So you can see we made progress in Iceland. And we will continue to make progress if we pursue a prudent, deliberate, and, above all, realistic approach with the Soviets. From the earliest days of our administration, this has been our policy. We made it clear we had no illusions about the Soviets or their ultimate intentions. We were publicly candid about the critical moral distinctions between totalitarianism and democracy. We declared the principal objective of American foreign policy to be not just the prevention of war but the extension of freedom. And, we stressed our commitment to the growth of democratic government and democratic institutions around the world. And that's why we assisted freedom fighters who are resisting the imposition of totalitarian rule in Afghanistan, Nicaragua,

Angola, Cambodia, and elsewhere. And, finally, we began work on what I believe most spurred the Soviets to negotiate seriously—rebuilding our military strength, reconstructing our strategic deterrence, and, above all, beginning work on the Strategic Defense Initiative.

And yet at the same time we set out these foreign policy goals and began working toward them, we pursued another of our major objectives: that of seeking means to lessen tensions with the Soviets, and ways to prevent war and keep the peace.

Now, this policy is now paying dividends—one sign of this in Iceland was the progress on the issue of arms control. For the first time in a long while, Soviet-American negotiations in the area of arms reduction are moving, and moving in the right direction: not just toward arms control, but toward arms reduction.

But for all the progress we made on arms reductions, we must remember there was other issues on the table in Iceland, issues that are fundamental.

As I mentioned, one such issue is human rights. As President Kennedy once said. "And, is not peace, in the last analysis, basically a matter of human rights . . . ?"

I made it plain that the United States would not seek to exploit improvement in these matters for purposes of propaganda. But I also made it plain, once again, that an improvement of the human condition within the Soviet Union is indispensable for an improvement in bilateral relations with the United States. For a government that will break faith with its own people cannot be trusted to keep faith with foreign powers. So, I told Mr. Gorbachev—again in Reykjavik as I had in Geneva—we Americans place far less weight upon the words that are spoken at meetings such as these, than upon the deeds that follow. When it comes to human rights and judging Soviet intentions, we're all from Missouri: you gotta show us.

Another subject area we took up in Iceland also lies at the heart of the differences between the Soviet Union and America. This is the issue of regional conflicts. Summit meetings cannot make the American people forget what Soviet actions have meant for the peoples of Afghanistan, Central America, Africa, and

its  
as  
is  
in-  
he  
in-  
nd  
nd  
ex,  
ns  
ed  
rst  
ro-  
gle  
is  
led

ve  
ice  
cal  
ght  
elf  
ph  
cts  
ho  
Mr.  
ite.  
vn,

tle,  
ion  
s a

rary

Southeast Asia. Until Soviet policies change, we will make sure that our friends in these areas—those who fight for freedom and the independence—will have the support they need.

Finally, there was a forth item. And this area was that of bilateral relations, people-to-people contacts. In Geneva last year, we welcomed several cultural exchange accords; in Iceland, we saw indications of more movement in these areas. But let me say now the United States remains committed to people-to-people programs that could lead to exchanged between not just a few elite but thousands of everyday citizens from both our countries.

So I think then that you can see that we did make progress in Iceland on a broad range of topics. We reaffirmed our four-point agenda; we discovered major new grounds of agreement; we probed again some old areas of disagreement.

And let me return again to the S.D.I. issue.

I realize some Americans may be asking tonight: Why not accept Mr. Gorbachev's demand? Why not give up S.D.I. for this agreement?

Well, the answer, my friends, is simple. S.D.I. is America's insurance policy that the Soviet Union would keep the commitments made at Reykjavik. S.D.I. is America's security guarantee—if the Soviets should—as they have done too often in the past—fail to comply with their solemn commitments. S.D.I. is what brought the Soviets back to arms control talks at Geneva and Iceland. S.D.I. is the key to a world without nuclear weapons.

The Soviets understand this. They have devoted far more resources for a lot longer time than we, to their own S.D.I. The world's only operational missile defense today surrounds Moscow, the capital of the Soviet Union. What Mr. Gorbachev was demanding at Reykjavik was that the United States agree to a new version of a 14-year-old ABM treaty that the Soviet Union has already violated. I told him we don't make those kind of deals in the United States.

And the American people should reflect on these critical questions.

How does a defense of the United States threaten the Soviet Union or anyone else? Why are the Soviets so adamant that America remain forever vulnerable to Soviet rocket at-

tack? As of today, all free nations are utterly defenseless against Soviet missiles—fired by either by accident or design. Why does the Soviet Union insist that we remain so—forever?

So, my fellow Americans, I cannot promise, nor can any president promise, that the talks in Iceland or any future discussions with Mr. Gorbachev will lead inevitably to great breakthroughs or momentous treaty signings.

We will not abandon the guiding principle we took to Reykjavik. We prefer no agreement than to bring home a bad agreement to the United States.

And on this point, I know you're also interested in the question of whether there will be another summit. There was no indication by Mr. Gorbachev as to when or whether he plans to travel to the United States, as we agreed he would last year in Geneva. I repeat tonight at our invitation stands and that we continue to believe additional meetings would be useful. But that's a decision the Soviets must make.

But whatever the immediate prospects, I can tell you that I'm ultimately hopeful about the prospects for progress at the summit and for world peace and freedom. You see, the current summit process is very different from that of previous decades; it's different because the world is different; and the world is different because of the hard work and sacrifice of the American people during the past five and a half years.

Your energy has restored and expanded our economic might; your support has restored our military strength. Your courage and sense of national unity in times of crisis have given pause to our adversaries, heartened our friends, and inspired the world. The Western democracies and the NATO alliance are revitalized and all across the world nations are turning to democratic ideas and the principles of the free market. So because the American people stood guard at the critical hour, freedom has gathered its forces, regained its strength, and is on the march.

So, if there's one impression I carry away with me from these October talks, it is that, unlike the past, we are dealing now from a position of strength, and for that reason we have it within our grasp to move speedily with the Soviets toward even more breakthroughs.

Our ideas are out there on the table. They

## Ronald Wilson Reagan

won't go away. We're ready to pick up where we left off. Our negotiators are heading back to Geneva, and we're prepared to go forward whenever and wherever the Soviets are ready. So, there's reason—good reason—for hope.

I saw evidence of this in the progress we made in the talks with Mr. Gorbachev. And I saw evidence of it when we left Iceland yesterday, and I spoke to our young men and women at our naval installation at Keflavik—a critically important base far closer to Soviet naval bases than to our own coastline. As always, I was proud to spend a few moments with them and thank them for their sacrifices and devotion to country. They represent America at their finest: committed to defend not only our own freedom but the freedom of others who would be living in a far more frightening world—were it not for the strength and resolve of the United States.

"Whenever the standard of freedom and in-

dependence has been . . . unfurled, there will be America's heart, her benedictions, and her prayers," John Quincy Adams once said. He spoke well of our destiny as a nation. My fellow Americans, we are honored by history, entrusted by destiny with the oldest dream of humanity—the dream of lasting peace and human freedom.

Another president, Harry Truman, noted that our century has seen two of the most frightful wars in history. And that "the supreme need of our time is for man to learn to live together in peace and harmony."

It's in pursuit of that ideal I went to Geneva a year ago and to Iceland last week. And it's in pursuit of that ideal that I thank you now for all the support you've given me, and I again ask for your help and your prayers as we continue our journey toward a world where peace reigns and freedom is enshrined.

Thank you and God bless you.

## THE IRAN-CONTRA AFFAIR

*Washington, D.C., March 4, 1987*

IN OCTOBER 1986 reports began to circulate that the Reagan administration had secretly sold arms to Iran in the hope of securing the release of American hostages held in Beirut by Iranian-backed terrorists—in effect, offering ransom for hostages, in direct contradiction to the president's oft-expressed policy of not negotiating with terrorists. Shortly afterward, the administration revealed that some of the money paid by Iran for the arms had been diverted to the Nicaraguan contras by members of the National Security Council (NSC) at a time when direct funding of contra military activities was banned by Congress. The president, who claimed to have approved the arms sales only after they took place, and who claimed to have no knowledge at all of the diversion of funds, authorized a special commission headed by former Senator John Tower to investigate the affair. The Tower report, released in late February 1987, was a scathing indictment of many Reagan aides, and sharply criticized the "management style" of the president himself.

With public opinion turning against him, Reagan went on nationwide television to demonstrate that he was still in command of himself and of the government, and he brought it off with great skill. The speech was a masterful piece of image-building. Appearing earnest and a touch chastened, Reagan presented the entire affair as a simple matter of poor judgment—a regrettable error that had made him a sadder but wiser president.

My fellow Americans, I've spoken to you from this historic office on many occasions and about many things. The power of the presi-

dency is often thought to reside within this Oval Office. Yet it doesn't rest here; it rests in you, the American people, and in your trust.

|                                 | MILITARY                           |               |                                               |                                 | GNP                                           |                 |                           |                                              | EDUCATION                                            |                                                     |                             |                        |        |                 |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|--------|-----------------|
|                                 | Public Expenditures<br>% of<br>GNP | per<br>Capita | Equivalent<br>Years of<br>Income <sup>1</sup> | Military<br>Burden <sup>2</sup> | Economic-<br>Social<br>Standings <sup>3</sup> | Average<br>Rank | GNP<br>per Capita<br>US\$ | Public<br>Expenditures<br>per Capita<br>US\$ | School-Age<br>Population<br>per Teacher <sup>4</sup> | School-Age<br>Population<br>in Schools <sup>5</sup> | Literacy Rates <sup>6</sup> | Education <sup>7</sup> |        |                 |
|                                 |                                    |               | 1,000<br>Years                                |                                 |                                               |                 |                           |                                              |                                                      | No.                                                 | %                           | F<br>%                 | M<br>% | Average<br>Rank |
| WORLD                           | 5.1                                | 189           | 225,374                                       |                                 |                                               |                 | 3,655                     | 185                                          | 33                                                   | 70                                                  | 65/79                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Developed                     | 5.1                                | 688           | 64,644                                        |                                 |                                               |                 | 13,576                    | 703                                          | 18                                                   | 89                                                  | 98/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Developing                    | 5.2                                | 37            | 180/730                                       |                                 |                                               |                 | 703                       | 27                                           | 39                                                   | 67                                                  | 52/72                       |                        |        |                 |
| AMERICA                         |                                    |               |                                               |                                 |                                               |                 |                           |                                              |                                                      |                                                     |                             |                        |        |                 |
| North America                   | 6.1                                | 1,122         | 16,338                                        |                                 |                                               |                 | 18,301                    | 1,003                                        | 18                                                   | 100                                                 | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ US                            | 6.5                                | 1,204         | 15,769                                        |                                 | 9                                             |                 | 18,595                    | 989                                          | 18                                                   | 100                                                 | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Canada                        | 2.2                                | 342           | 569                                           |                                 | 4                                             |                 | 15,540                    | 1,131                                        | 16                                                   | 100                                                 | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| Latin America                   | 1.6                                | 29            | 7,263                                         |                                 |                                               |                 | 1,764                     | 57                                           | 30                                                   | 79                                                  | 81/85                       |                        |        |                 |
| Argentina                       | 1.5                                | 37            | 464                                           |                                 | 45                                            |                 | 2,468                     | 46                                           | 20                                                   | 79                                                  | 95/96                       |                        |        |                 |
| Barbados                        | 0.5                                | 31            | 1                                             |                                 | 27                                            |                 | 5,586                     | 334                                          | 20                                                   | 100                                                 | 98/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| Bolivia                         | 4.7                                | 26            | 316                                           |                                 | 96                                            |                 | 553                       | 16                                           | 33                                                   | 79                                                  | 65/84                       |                        |        |                 |
| Brazil                          | 1.0                                | 21            | 1,415                                         |                                 | 58                                            |                 | 2,063                     | 70                                           | 29                                                   | 80                                                  | 76/79                       |                        |        |                 |
| Chile                           | 3.3                                | 46            | 415                                           |                                 | 53                                            |                 | 1,386                     | 66                                           | 30                                                   | 87                                                  | 91/92                       |                        |        |                 |
| Colombia                        | 0.8                                | 9             | 241                                           |                                 | 74                                            |                 | 1,131                     | 30                                           | 35                                                   | 76                                                  | 67/89                       |                        |        |                 |
| Costa Rica                      | 0.6                                | 9             | 17                                            |                                 | 55                                            |                 | 1,520                     | 68                                           | 40                                                   | 71                                                  | 83/84                       |                        |        |                 |
| Cuba                            | 7.2                                | 129           | 725                                           |                                 | 42                                            |                 | 11,787                    | 111                                          | 15                                                   | 79                                                  | 96/96                       |                        |        |                 |
| Dominican Rep.                  | 1.1                                | 7             | 72                                            |                                 | 81                                            |                 | 690                       | 10                                           | 47                                                   | 88                                                  | 77/78                       |                        |        |                 |
| Ecuador                         | 2.1                                | 21            | 211                                           |                                 | 71                                            |                 | 984                       | 34                                           | 31                                                   | 85                                                  | 80/85                       |                        |        |                 |
| El Salvador                     | 3.9                                | 36            | 191                                           |                                 | 88                                            |                 | 925                       | 20                                           | 65                                                   | 64                                                  | 69/75                       |                        |        |                 |
| Guatemala                       | 1.8                                | 15            | 152                                           |                                 | 93                                            |                 | 814                       | 18                                           | 59                                                   | 50                                                  | 47/63                       |                        |        |                 |
| Guyana                          | 11.8                               | 29            | 117                                           |                                 | 92                                            |                 | 250                       | 24                                           | 5                                                    | 43                                                  | 95/97                       |                        |        |                 |
| Haiti                           | 1.3                                | 5             | 81                                            |                                 | 115                                           |                 | 349                       | 7                                            | 58                                                   | 58                                                  | 35/40                       |                        |        |                 |
| Honduras                        | 5.0                                | 41            | 234                                           |                                 | 84                                            |                 | 812                       | 40                                           | 55                                                   | 70                                                  | 58/61                       |                        |        |                 |
| Jamaica                         | 1.0                                | 10            | 24                                            |                                 | 61                                            |                 | 1,049                     | 55                                           | 34                                                   | 82                                                  | 96/96                       |                        |        |                 |
| Mexico                          | 0.3                                | 6             | 285                                           |                                 | 59                                            |                 | 1,616                     | 33                                           | 32                                                   | 82                                                  | 88/92                       |                        |        |                 |
| Nicaragua                       | 20.0                               | 169           | 700                                           |                                 | 77                                            |                 | 845                       | 52                                           | 45                                                   | 72                                                  | 88/88                       |                        |        |                 |
| Panama                          | 2.0                                | 46            | 47                                            |                                 | 50                                            |                 | 2,255                     | 121                                          | 29                                                   | 75                                                  | 88/89                       |                        |        |                 |
| Paraguay                        | 1.1                                | 12            | 44                                            |                                 | 79                                            |                 | 1,105                     | 14                                           | 30                                                   | 67                                                  | 85/91                       |                        |        |                 |
| Peru                            | 5.0                                | 105           | 1,036                                         |                                 | 63                                            |                 | 2,108                     | 71                                           | 32                                                   | 91                                                  | 78/92                       |                        |        |                 |
| Trinidad & Tobago               | 1.0                                | 35            | 12                                            |                                 | 40                                            |                 | 3,518                     | 201                                          | 24                                                   | 93                                                  | 95/97                       |                        |        |                 |
| Uruguay                         | 2.1                                | 52            | 85                                            |                                 | 47                                            |                 | 2,439                     | 74                                           | 22                                                   | 86                                                  | 94/93                       |                        |        |                 |
| Venezuela                       | 2.2                                | 57            | 398                                           |                                 | 48                                            |                 | 2,640                     | 143                                          | 27                                                   | 83                                                  | 86/88                       |                        |        |                 |
| EUROPE                          |                                    |               |                                               |                                 |                                               |                 |                           |                                              |                                                      |                                                     |                             |                        |        |                 |
| NATO Europe                     | 3.4                                | 394           | 13,229                                        |                                 |                                               |                 | 11,748                    | 568                                          | 20                                                   | 80                                                  | 93/97                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Belgium                       | 2.9                                | 420           | 291                                           |                                 | 15                                            |                 | 14,294                    | 736                                          | 12                                                   | 76                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Denmark                       | 2.2                                | 418           | 113                                           |                                 | 3                                             |                 | 18,962                    | 1,506                                        | 12                                                   | 84                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ France                        | 4.0                                | 627           | 2,205                                         |                                 | 10                                            |                 | 15,806                    | 885                                          | 18                                                   | 87                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Germany, West                 | 3.0                                | 561           | 1,847                                         |                                 | 11                                            |                 | 18,483                    | 813                                          | 17                                                   | 79                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Greece                        | 6.2                                | 290           | 621                                           |                                 | 29                                            |                 | 4,675                     | 126                                          | 21                                                   | 90                                                  | 88/97                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Iceland                       | —                                  | —             | —                                             |                                 | 4                                             |                 | 21,146                    | 913                                          | 20                                                   | 80                                                  | 100/100                     |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Italy                         | 2.4                                | 321           | 1,399                                         |                                 | 25                                            |                 | 13,117                    | 525                                          | 17                                                   | 63                                                  | 96/98                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Luxembourg                    | 0.9                                | 199           | 3                                             |                                 | 1                                             |                 | 22,076                    | 887                                          | ...                                                  | ...                                                 | 100/100                     |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Netherlands                   | 3.1                                | 448           | 448                                           |                                 | 12                                            |                 | 14,606                    | 1,096                                        | 19                                                   | 86                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Norway                        | 3.3                                | 659           | 140                                           |                                 | 2                                             |                 | 19,710                    | 1,320                                        | 13                                                   | 81                                                  | 100/100                     |                        |        |                 |
| Portugal                        | 3.2                                | 111           | 323                                           |                                 | 36                                            |                 | 3,498                     | 153                                          | 16                                                   | 89                                                  | 80/89                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Spain                         | 2.4                                | 177           | 937                                           |                                 | 21                                            |                 | 7,369                     | 235                                          | 25                                                   | 89                                                  | 92/97                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Turkey                        | 4.4                                | 55            | 2,298                                         |                                 | 78                                            |                 | 1,257                     | 21                                           | 41                                                   | 72                                                  | 62/86                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ United Kingdom                | 4.6                                | 555           | 2,604                                         |                                 | 16                                            |                 | 12,091                    | 618                                          | 19                                                   | 89                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ALL NATO<br>(incl. US & Canada) | 4.8                                | 697           | 29,567                                        |                                 |                                               |                 | 14,481                    | 749                                          | 19                                                   | 88                                                  | 96/98                       |                        |        |                 |
| Warsaw Pact                     | 9.5                                | 754           | 35,277                                        |                                 |                                               |                 | 7,931                     | 397                                          | 18                                                   | 87                                                  | 98/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Bulgaria                      | 3.8                                | 219           | 341                                           |                                 | 32                                            |                 | 5,738                     | 288                                          | 35                                                   | 81                                                  | 93/96                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Czechoslovakia                | 3.5                                | 296           | 545                                           |                                 | 28                                            |                 | 6,470                     | 306                                          | 28                                                   | 71                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Germany, East                 | 4.5                                | 484           | 749                                           |                                 | 20                                            |                 | 10,749                    | 413                                          | 17                                                   | 74                                                  | 99/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Hungary                       | 2.1                                | 135           | 223                                           |                                 | 33                                            |                 | 6,430                     | 233                                          | 19                                                   | 71                                                  | 98/98                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ Poland                        | 2.8                                | 127           | 1,057                                         |                                 | 37                                            |                 | 4,543                     | 202                                          | 20                                                   | 76                                                  | 96/99                       |                        |        |                 |
| Romania                         | 1.2                                | 59            | 275                                           |                                 | 46                                            |                 | 4,889                     | 76                                           | 31                                                   | 67                                                  | 95/98                       |                        |        |                 |
| ■ USSR                          | 11.4                               | 976           | 32,087                                        |                                 | 19                                            |                 | 8,562                     | 462                                          | 16                                                   | 94                                                  | 98/99                       |                        |        |                 |

**TABLE I. Military Expenditures, Armed Forces, GNP, Central Government Expenditures, and Population, 1979-1989 — continued**

| YEAR                   | MILITARY EXPENDITURES (ME) |               | ARMED FORCES<br>Thousands | GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT (GNP) |               | CENTRAL GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURES (CGE) | PEOPLE   |      | ME / GNP | ME / CGE | ME PER CAPITA<br>Constant 1989 dollars | ARMED FORCES PER PERSON<br>Constant 1989 dollars | GNP PER CAPITA<br>Constant 1989 dollars |
|------------------------|----------------------------|---------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------|----------|------|----------|----------|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
|                        | Current                    | Constant 1989 |                           | Million dollars              | Constant 1989 |                                       | Millions | %    |          |          |                                        |                                                  |                                         |
| Soviet Union E E C C/E |                            |               |                           |                              |               |                                       |          |      |          |          |                                        |                                                  |                                         |
| 1979                   | 176900                     | 284400        | 3900                      | 1390000                      | 2235000       | 509600                                | 264.1    | 12.7 | 55.8     | 1077     | 14.8                                   | 8460                                             |                                         |
| 1980                   | 198200                     | 292000        | 3900                      | 1532000                      | 2257000       | 546600                                | 266.4    | 12.9 | 53.4     | 1096     | 14.8                                   | 8473                                             |                                         |
| 1981                   | 219600                     | 295200        | 3900                      | 1699000                      | 2284000       | 571300                                | 268.7    | 12.9 | 51.7     | 1099     | 14.8                                   | 8499                                             |                                         |
| 1982                   | 237900                     | 300500        | 3900                      | 1850000                      | 2337000       | 616400                                | 271.1    | 12.9 | 48.8     | 1108     | 14.4                                   | 8619                                             |                                         |
| 1983                   | 250700                     | 304900        | 3900                      | 1965000                      | 2390000       | 606800                                | 273.6    | 12.8 | 50.2     | 1114     | 14.8                                   | 8733                                             |                                         |
| 1984                   | 263700                     | 309200        | 3900                      | 2063000                      | 2419000       | 615500                                | 276.3    | 12.8 | 50.2     | 1119     | 14.1                                   | 8755                                             |                                         |
| 1985                   | 277200                     | 315600        | 3900                      | 2145000                      | 2442000       | 630700                                | 278.9    | 12.9 | 50.0     | 1132     | 14.0                                   | 8757                                             |                                         |
| 1986                   | 287600                     | 319200        | 3900                      | 2275000                      | 2525000       | 680300                                | 281.5    | 12.6 | 46.9     | 1134     | 13.8                                   | 8970                                             |                                         |
| 1987                   | 303000                     | 325900        | 3900                      | 2393000                      | 2574000       | 709900                                | 284.0    | 12.7 | 45.9     | 1147     | 13.8                                   | 9062                                             |                                         |
| 1988                   | 317900                     | 330900        | 3900                      | 2526000                      | 2630000       | 712500                                | 286.4    | 12.6 | 46.4     | 1155     | 13.8                                   | 9180                                             |                                         |
| 1989                   | 311000                     | 311000        | 3700                      | 2664000                      | 2664000       | 680000                                | 288.7    | 11.7 | 45.7     | 1077     | 12.8                                   | 9226                                             |                                         |
| Spain                  |                            |               |                           |                              |               |                                       |          |      |          |          |                                        |                                                  |                                         |
| 1979                   | 3822                       | 6145          | 374                       | 178100                       | 286300        | 79910                                 | 37.2     | 2.1  | 7.7      | 165      | 10.1                                   | 7695                                             |                                         |
| 1980                   | 4560                       | 6719          | 356                       | 196200                       | 289100        | 82650                                 | 37.5     | 2.3  | 8.1      | 179      | 9.8                                    | 7711                                             |                                         |
| 1981                   | 5112                       | 6872          | 366                       | 213400                       | 286900        | 85800                                 | 37.8     | 2.4  | 8.0      | 182      | 9.7                                    | 7599                                             |                                         |
| 1982                   | 5541                       | 6998          | 372                       | 229800                       | 290200        | 91790                                 | 38.0     | 2.4  | 7.6      | 184      | 9.8                                    | 7642                                             |                                         |
| 1983                   | 5999                       | 7295          | 355                       | 242600                       | 295000        | 98250                                 | 38.2     | 2.5  | 7.4      | 191      | 9.8                                    | 7729                                             |                                         |
| 1984                   | 6167                       | 7231          | 342                       | 256200                       | 300400        | 107500                                | 38.3     | 2.4  | 6.7      | 189      | 8.9                                    | 7835                                             |                                         |
| 1985                   | 6639                       | 7558          | 314                       | 271000                       | 308500        | 108800                                | 38.5     | 2.4  | 6.9      | 196      | 8.9                                    | 8014                                             |                                         |
| 1986                   | 6505                       | 7219          | 314                       | 287800                       | 319300        | 110000                                | 38.7     | 2.3  | 6.6      | 187      | 8.1                                    | 8260                                             |                                         |
| 1987                   | 7554                       | 8125          | 314                       | 313800                       | 337500        | 118500                                | 38.8     | 2.4  | 6.9      | 209      | 8.1                                    | 8692                                             |                                         |
| 1988                   | 7244                       | 7541          | 304                       | 340200                       | 354200        | 103800                                | 39.0     | 2.1  | 7.3      | 193      | 7.8                                    | 9084                                             |                                         |
| 1989                   | 7775                       | 7775          | 277                       | 370700                       | 370700        | 135500                                | 39.1     | 2.1  | 5.7      | 199      | 7.1                                    | 9471                                             |                                         |
| Sri Lanka              |                            |               |                           |                              |               |                                       |          |      |          |          |                                        |                                                  |                                         |
| 1979                   | 45                         | 72            | 18                        | 2891                         | 4648          | 1769                                  | 14.6     | 1.5  | 4.1      | 5        | 1.9                                    | 317                                              |                                         |
| 1980                   | 49                         | 72            | 18                        | 3333                         | 4911          | 2097                                  | 14.9     | 1.5  | 3.4      | 5        | 1.9                                    | 330                                              |                                         |
| 1981                   | 48                         | 65            | 18                        | 3801                         | 5110          | 1722                                  | 15.2     | 1.3  | 3.8      | 4        | 1.9                                    | 337                                              |                                         |
| 1982                   | 53                         | 67            | 18                        | 4352                         | 5497          | 1837                                  | 15.4     | 1.2  | 3.7      | 4        | 1.9                                    | 357                                              |                                         |
| 1983                   | 68                         | 83            | 19                        | 4674                         | 5684          | 1862                                  | 15.6     | 1.5  | 4.5      | 5        | 1.9                                    | 364                                              |                                         |
| 1984                   | 78                         | 91            | 21                        | 4975                         | 5832          | 1868                                  | 15.8     | 1.6  | 4.9      | 6        | 1.8                                    | 369                                              |                                         |
| 1985                   | 157                        | 179           | 21                        | 5517                         | 6280          | 2145                                  | 16.0     | 2.9  | 8.4      | 11       | 1.8                                    | 392                                              |                                         |
| 1986                   | 144                        | 159           | 25 E                      | 5903                         | 6551          | 2170                                  | 16.2     | 2.4  | 7.4      | 10       | 1.8                                    | 403                                              |                                         |
| 1987                   | 189                        | 203           | 30 E                      | 6161                         | 6626          | 2161                                  | 16.5     | 3.1  | 9.4      | 12       | 1.8                                    | 402                                              |                                         |
| 1988                   | 300                        | 313           | 47                        | 6519                         | 6786          | 2345                                  | 16.7     | 4.6  | 13.3     | 19       | 2.8                                    | 406                                              |                                         |
| 1989                   | 223                        | 223           | 47                        | 6939                         | 6939          | 2194                                  | 17.0     | 3.2  | 10.2     | 13       | 2.8                                    | 409                                              |                                         |
| Sudan E E              |                            |               |                           |                              |               |                                       |          |      |          |          |                                        |                                                  |                                         |
| 1979                   | 279                        | 449           | 65                        | 8193                         | 13170         | 2786                                  | 18.2     | 3.4  | 16.1     | 25       | 3.6                                    | 722                                              |                                         |
| 1980                   | 302                        | 445           | 65                        | 9000                         | 13260         | 2684                                  | 18.9     | 3.4  | 16.6     | 24       | 3.4                                    | 702                                              |                                         |
| 1981                   | 317                        | 426           | 87                        | 9896                         | 13300         | 2883 E                                | 19.5     | 3.2  | 14.8     | 22       | 4.4                                    | 683                                              |                                         |
| 1982                   | 442                        | 558           | 86                        | 11740                        | 14830         | 2976                                  | 20.1     | 3.8  | 18.8     | 28       | 4.3                                    | 737                                              |                                         |
| 1983                   | 230                        | 280           | 86                        | 12390                        | 15060         | NA                                    | 21.8     | 1.9  | NA       | 13       | 4.0                                    | 693                                              |                                         |
| 1984                   | 236                        | 277           | 65                        | 12000                        | 14070         | NA                                    | 22.6     | 2.0  | NA       | 12       | 2.9                                    | 624                                              |                                         |
| 1985                   | 220                        | 250           | 65                        | 11700                        | 13310         | NA                                    | 23.5     | 1.9  | NA       | 11       | 2.8                                    | 567                                              |                                         |
| 1986                   | 201                        | 223           | 59                        | 13270                        | 14720         | NA                                    | 24.2     | 1.5  | NA       | 9        | 2.4                                    | 607                                              |                                         |
| 1987                   | 313                        | 337           | 59 E                      | 13950                        | 15000         | NA                                    | 24.8     | 2.2  | NA       | 14       | 2.4                                    | 606                                              |                                         |
| 1988                   | 286                        | 298           | 65                        | 13640                        | 14200         | 2550 E                                | 25.2     | 2.1  | 11.7     | 12       | 2.6                                    | 563                                              |                                         |
| 1989                   | 339                        | 339           | 65                        | 15640                        | 15640         | NA                                    | 25.7     | 2.2  | NA       | 13       | 2.5                                    | 608                                              |                                         |

**TABLE I. Military Expenditures, Armed Forces, GNP, Central Government Expenditures, and Population, 1979-1989 — continued**

| YEAR                 | MILITARY EXPENDITURES (ME) |               | ARMED FORCES<br>Thousands | GROSS NATIONAL PRODUCT (GNP) |               | CENTRAL GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURES (CGE) |     | PEOPLE<br>Millions | ME / GNP |      | ME PER 1000 CAPITA<br>Constant 1989 dollars | ARMED FORCES PER 1000 PEOPLE<br>Soldiers | GNP PER CAPITA<br>Constant 1989 dollars |
|----------------------|----------------------------|---------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------|-----|--------------------|----------|------|---------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
|                      | Current                    | Constant 1989 |                           | Current                      | Constant 1989 | Constant 1989                         | %   |                    | %        |      |                                             |                                          |                                         |
| United Arab Emirates |                            |               |                           |                              |               |                                       |     |                    |          |      |                                             |                                          |                                         |
| 1979                 | 1197                       | 1924          | 25                        | 23660                        | 38030         | 3792                                  | 0.9 | 5.1                | 50.7     | 2176 | 28.3                                        | 43020                                    |                                         |
| 1980                 | 1724                       | 2541          | 44                        | 31330                        | 46170         | 6143                                  | 1.0 | 5.5                | 41.4     | 2540 | 44.0                                        | 46150                                    |                                         |
| 1981                 | 2090                       | 2809          | 44                        | 34820                        | 46800         | 7362                                  | 1.1 | 6.0                | 38.2     | 2553 | 40.0                                        | 42530                                    |                                         |
| 1982                 | 1980                       | 2500          | 44                        | 32820                        | 41460         | 6874                                  | 1.2 | 6.0                | 36.4     | 2077 | 36.6                                        | 34440                                    |                                         |
| 1983                 | 1973                       | 2399          | 44                        | 29350                        | 35690         | 5403                                  | 1.3 | 6.7                | 44.4     | 1823 | 33.4                                        | 27120                                    |                                         |
| 1984                 | 1932                       | 2265          | 44                        | 28890                        | 33870         | 5004                                  | 1.4 | 6.7                | 45.3     | 1575 | 30.6                                        | 23560                                    |                                         |
| 1985                 | 1901 E                     | 2165 E        | 44                        | 28520                        | 32470         | 4943                                  | 1.6 | 6.7                | 43.8     | 1378 | 28.0                                        | 20680                                    |                                         |
| 1986                 | 1580 E                     | 1753 E        | 44 E                      | 22700                        | 25190         | 4041                                  | 1.7 | 7.0                | 43.4     | 1023 | 25.7                                        | 14700                                    |                                         |
| 1987                 | 1590                       | 1710          | 44 E                      | 24760                        | 26630         | 3884                                  | 1.8 | 6.4                | 44.0     | 926  | 23.8                                        | 14420                                    |                                         |
| 1988                 | 1587                       | 1652          | 43                        | 24590                        | 25590         | 3739                                  | 2.0 | 6.5                | 44.2     | 834  | 21.7                                        | 12910                                    |                                         |
| 1989                 | 1471                       | 1471          | 43                        | 27760                        | 27760         | 3613                                  | 2.1 | 5.3                | 40.7     | 695  | 20.3                                        | 13110                                    |                                         |

| United Kingdom |       |       |     |        |        |        |      |     |      |     |     |       |
|----------------|-------|-------|-----|--------|--------|--------|------|-----|------|-----|-----|-------|
| 1979           | 18920 | 30420 | 324 | 418300 | 672400 | 257500 | 56.2 | 4.5 | 11.8 | 541 | 5.8 | 11960 |
| 1980           | 22080 | 32530 | 330 | 442800 | 652500 | 261500 | 56.3 | 5.0 | 12.4 | 578 | 5.9 | 11590 |
| 1981           | 22860 | 30730 | 341 | 479800 | 645000 | 265600 | 56.4 | 4.8 | 11.6 | 545 | 6.0 | 11440 |
| 1982           | 25780 | 32560 | 335 | 519500 | 656200 | 275800 | 56.3 | 5.0 | 11.8 | 578 | 5.9 | 11650 |
| 1983           | 29270 | 35600 | 333 | 560200 | 681200 | 283800 | 56.4 | 5.2 | 12.5 | 631 | 5.9 | 12080 |
| 1984           | 30790 | 36100 | 336 | 593200 | 695500 | 281600 | 56.5 | 5.2 | 12.8 | 639 | 6.0 | 12320 |
| 1985           | 32560 | 37070 | 334 | 632700 | 720200 | 292500 | 56.6 | 5.1 | 12.7 | 655 | 5.9 | 12720 |
| 1986           | 32780 | 36380 | 331 | 673000 | 746900 | 292300 | 56.8 | 4.9 | 12.4 | 641 | 5.8 | 13160 |
| 1987           | 33320 | 35840 | 328 | 724400 | 779200 | 289100 | 56.9 | 4.6 | 12.4 | 630 | 5.8 | 13690 |
| 1988           | 32710 | 34050 | 324 | 783300 | 815400 | 282400 | 57.1 | 4.2 | 12.1 | 597 | 5.7 | 14290 |
| 1989           | 34630 | 34630 | 318 | 834400 | 834400 | 285700 | 57.2 | 4.2 | 12.1 | 605 | 5.6 | 14580 |

| United States |        |        |      |         |         |         |       |     |      |      |     |       |
|---------------|--------|--------|------|---------|---------|---------|-------|-----|------|------|-----|-------|
| 1979          | 122300 | 196600 | 2033 | 2508000 | 4032000 | 843500  | 225.1 | 4.9 | 23.3 | 873  | 9.0 | 17920 |
| 1980          | 144000 | 212100 | 2050 | 2732000 | 4025000 | 916900  | 227.8 | 5.3 | 23.1 | 931  | 9.0 | 17670 |
| 1981          | 169900 | 228400 | 2101 | 3053000 | 4103000 | 966000  | 230.1 | 5.6 | 23.6 | 992  | 9.1 | 17830 |
| 1982          | 196400 | 248000 | 2168 | 3166000 | 3999000 | 992300  | 232.5 | 6.2 | 25.0 | 1067 | 9.3 | 17200 |
| 1983          | 218000 | 265100 | 2201 | 3406000 | 4142000 | 1041000 | 234.8 | 6.4 | 25.5 | 1129 | 9.4 | 17640 |
| 1984          | 237100 | 277900 | 2222 | 3772000 | 4422000 | 1051000 | 237.0 | 6.3 | 26.4 | 1173 | 9.4 | 18660 |
| 1985          | 265800 | 302600 | 2244 | 4015000 | 4571000 | 1143000 | 239.3 | 6.6 | 26.5 | 1265 | 9.4 | 19100 |
| 1986          | 280900 | 311700 | 2269 | 4232000 | 4696000 | 1149000 | 241.6 | 6.6 | 27.1 | 1290 | 9.4 | 19430 |
| 1987          | 288200 | 309900 | 2279 | 4516000 | 4857000 | 1137000 | 243.9 | 6.4 | 27.2 | 1271 | 9.3 | 19910 |
| 1988          | 293100 | 305100 | 2246 | 4874000 | 5073000 | 1164000 | 246.3 | 6.0 | 26.2 | 1239 | 9.1 | 20600 |
| 1989          | 304100 | 304100 | 2241 | 5201000 | 5201000 | 1190000 | 248.8 | 5.8 | 25.5 | 1222 | 9.0 | 20910 |

Upper Volta (see Burkina Faso)

| Uruguay |     |     |      |      |      |      |     |     |      |     |      |      |
|---------|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|-----|-----|------|-----|------|------|
| 1979    | 117 | 188 | 28   | 4908 | 7891 | 1682 | 2.9 | 2.4 | 11.2 | 65  | 9.6  | 2716 |
| 1980    | 167 | 246 | 28   | 5662 | 8343 | 1873 | 2.9 | 2.9 | 13.1 | 84  | 9.6  | 2857 |
| 1981    | 249 | 334 | 28   | 6344 | 8628 | 2167 | 2.9 | 3.9 | 15.4 | 114 | 9.5  | 2905 |
| 1982    | 247 | 312 | 29   | 6019 | 7602 | 2358 | 3.0 | 4.1 | 13.2 | 105 | 9.8  | 2574 |
| 1983    | 192 | 233 | 30   | 5708 | 6942 | 1879 | 3.0 | 3.4 | 12.4 | 78  | 10.1 | 2335 |
| 1984    | 161 | 189 | 30   | 5741 | 6730 | 1739 | 3.0 | 2.8 | 10.9 | 63  | 10.0 | 2251 |
| 1985    | 155 | 176 | 30   | 5938 | 6760 | 1660 | 3.0 | 2.6 | 10.6 | 59  | 10.0 | 2247 |
| 1986    | 163 | 181 | 30 E | 6720 | 7457 | 1799 | 3.0 | 2.4 | 10.1 | 60  | 9.9  | 2464 |
| 1987    | 138 | 148 | 28   | 7394 | 7953 | 1926 | 3.0 | 1.9 | 7.7  | 49  | 9.2  | 2612 |
| 1988    | 162 | 169 | 29   | 7661 | 7975 | 2072 | 3.1 | 2.1 | 8.1  | 55  | 9.5  | 2603 |
| 1989    | NA  | NA  | 27   | 8066 | 8066 | 1500 | 3.1 | NA  | NA   | NA  | 8.8  | 2617 |

## Businesses, by Program: 1980 to 1989

own; see text, section 5. Includes all new prime contracts; official awards, amendments, or other changes in prime contracts and contracts which do not obligate a firm total and delivery orders against such contracts]

|      | 1984  | 1985  | 1986  | 1987  | 1988  | 1989  |
|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| 15.5 | 146.0 | 163.7 | 158.8 | 156.5 | 151.4 | 139.3 |
| 9.9  | 10.1  | 12.4  | 9.9   | 8.8   | 8.9   | 9.6   |
| 2.2  | 8.3   | 8.6   | 9.1   | 8.9   | 8.2   | 6.4   |
| 2.2  | 2.7   | 3.1   | 3.4   | 3.5   | 3.5   | 3.3   |
| 1.1  | 124.9 | 139.6 | 136.5 | 135.3 | 130.8 | 120.0 |
| 8.8  | 86.3  | 98.1  | 92.8  | 93.0  | 85.9  | 79.9  |
| 3.3  | 29.2  | 34.6  | 32.3  | 27.7  | 25.0  | 24.2  |
| 7.7  | 19.7  | 22.0  | 19.7  | 22.6  | 17.8  | 18.1  |
| 7.7  | 16.7  | 18.7  | 19.4  | 19.8  | 19.7  | 18.7  |
| 8.8  | 9.4   | 10.4  | 9.4   | 11.5  | 13.7  | 9.6   |
| 3.3  | 11.4  | 12.5  | 12.0  | 11.6  | 9.7   | 9.2   |
| 4.4  | 8.5   | 9.1   | 10.4  | 11.0  | 12.0  | 11.7  |

mbursable purchases on behalf of foreign governments. shown separately. Contracts awarded for work in U.S. ; contracts in a classified location; and any intragovern-

ual.

## ds—Summary: 1989

pecified; expenditures relating to awards may extend over foreign national direct hire civilians and civilian personnel civilians and those direct hire civilians not subject to OMB ed ashore. Excludes personnel temporarily shore-based in s of civilian and active duty military personnel for services xcludes employer's share of employee benefits, accrued sts]

| STATE   | Contract awards <sup>1</sup><br>(mil. dol.) | Payroll<br>(mil. dol.) | PERSONNEL<br>(1,000) |          |
|---------|---------------------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|----------|
|         |                                             |                        | Civilian             | Military |
| DC..... | 1,236                                       | 951                    | 17.9                 | 13.6     |
| VA..... | 5,897                                       | 7,634                  | 111.7                | 96.2     |
| WV..... | 163                                         | 58                     | 2.0                  | 0.4      |
| NC..... | 1,104                                       | 2,673                  | 15.5                 | 92.3     |
| SC..... | 568                                         | 1,912                  | 20.7                 | 41.6     |
| GA..... | 1,864                                       | 2,762                  | 39.9                 | 63.3     |
| FL..... | 4,452                                       | 3,246                  | 33.8                 | 77.8     |
| LC..... | 4,078                                       | 3,907                  | 60.6                 | 84.7     |
| CY..... | 333                                         | 1,444                  | 14.0                 | 38.8     |
| N.....  | 1,118                                       | 393                    | 7.7                  | 9.9      |
| AL..... | 1,392                                       | 1,378                  | 25.7                 | 21.2     |
| MS..... | 1,235                                       | 692                    | 13.3                 | 14.7     |
| SC..... | 11,985                                      | 7,527                  | 100.3                | 189.4    |
| AR..... | 370                                         | 336                    | 5.2                  | 9.0      |
| A.....  | 1,693                                       | 925                    | 8.5                  | 25.3     |
| OK..... | 659                                         | 1,358                  | 24.4                 | 28.2     |
| X.....  | 9,263                                       | 4,908                  | 62.3                 | 127.0    |
| .....   | 35,208                                      | 19,923                 | 252.2                | 422.9    |
| .....   | 7,835                                       | 4,337                  | 62.8                 | 110.9    |
| IT..... | 81                                          | 131                    | 1.4                  | 4.6      |
| D.....  | 75                                          | 147                    | 1.3                  | 5.2      |
| Y.....  | 67                                          | 114                    | 1.2                  | 3.8      |
| CO..... | 2,928                                       | 1,362                  | 14.4                 | 40.0     |
| IM..... | 625                                         | 640                    | 9.2                  | 15.0     |
| Z.....  | 2,847                                       | 894                    | 11.2                 | 26.2     |
| IT..... | 983                                         | 768                    | 22.0                 | 5.8      |
| IV..... | 230                                         | 281                    | 2.2                  | 10.3     |
| .....   | 27,373                                      | 15,586                 | 189.5                | 312.0    |
| VA..... | 2,951                                       | 2,172                  | 29.4                 | 40.5     |
| OR..... | 179                                         | 121                    | 3.2                  | 0.7      |
| A.....  | 23,125                                      | 10,529                 | 131.5                | 204.2    |
| K.....  | 540                                         | 761                    | 5.1                  | 22.8     |
| I.....  | 579                                         | 2,002                  | 20.2                 | 43.8     |

of contracts of over \$25,000 for work in each State and defense work. Often the State in which a prime contractor see also headnote, table 546. Undistributed civilians and nance in classified locations are excluded.

States and Selected Areas, annual.

## No. 548. Worldwide Military Expenditures: 1980 to 1988

[For military expenditures and Armed Forces by country, see section 31. GNP=Gross national product]

| COUNTRY GROUP                                | MILITARY EXPENDITURES (bil. dol.) |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       | PER CAPITA (dol.) |       |
|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------------|-------|
|                                              | 1980                              | 1981 | 1982 | 1983  | 1984  | 1985  | 1986  | 1987  | 1988  | 1980              | 1988  |
| CURRENT DOLLARS                              |                                   |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |       |
| Worldwide, total <sup>1</sup> . . . . .      | 636                               | 719  | 804  | 857   | 910   | 963   | 990   | 1,034 | 1,032 | 202               | 202   |
| United States . . . . .                      | 144                               | 170  | 196  | 217   | 237   | 266   | 281   | 296   | 308   | 894               | 1,250 |
| Percent of total . . . . .                   | 22.7                              | 23.6 | 24.4 | 25.3  | 26.1  | 27.6  | 28.3  | 28.6  | 29.8  | (X)               | (X)   |
| Developed countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .   | 705                               | 725  | 759  | 786   | 807   | 842   | 857   | 876   | 865   | 650               | 754   |
| Developing countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .  | 195                               | 203  | 216  | 215   | 217   | 211   | 198   | 192   | 167   | 58                | 42    |
| NATO countries <sup>3</sup> . . . . .        | 345                               | 363  | 387  | 406   | 421   | 447   | 456   | 466   | 467   | 597               | 763   |
| Warsaw Pact countries . . . . .              | 330                               | 333  | 343  | 348   | 353   | 360   | 365   | 372   | 359   | 879               | 898   |
| Soviet Union . . . . .                       | 280                               | 283  | 289  | 293   | 297   | 303   | 306   | 313   | 300   | 1,053             | 1,047 |
| CONSTANT (1988) DOLLARS                      |                                   |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |       |
| Worldwide, total . . . . .                   | 899                               | 928  | 975  | 1,001 | 1,024 | 1,053 | 1,055 | 1,068 | 1,032 | 202               | 202   |
| United States . . . . .                      | 204                               | 219  | 238  | 254   | 267   | 291   | 299   | 306   | 308   | 894               | 1,250 |
| Percent of total . . . . .                   | 22.6                              | 23.6 | 24.4 | 25.3  | 26.0  | 27.6  | 28.4  | 28.6  | 29.8  | (X)               | (X)   |
| Developed countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .   | 705                               | 725  | 759  | 786   | 807   | 842   | 857   | 876   | 865   | 650               | 754   |
| Developing countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .  | 195                               | 203  | 216  | 215   | 217   | 211   | 198   | 192   | 167   | 58                | 42    |
| NATO countries <sup>3</sup> . . . . .        | 345                               | 363  | 387  | 406   | 421   | 447   | 456   | 466   | 467   | 597               | 763   |
| Warsaw Pact countries . . . . .              | 330                               | 333  | 343  | 348   | 353   | 360   | 365   | 372   | 359   | 879               | 898   |
| Soviet Union . . . . .                       | 280                               | 283  | 289  | 293   | 297   | 303   | 306   | 313   | 300   | 1,053             | 1,047 |
| PERCENT OF GNP                               |                                   |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |       |
| Worldwide, total . . . . .                   | 5.3                               | 5.4  | 5.7  | 5.7   | 5.6   | 5.6   | 5.5   | 5.4   | 5.0   | (X)               | (X)   |
| United States . . . . .                      | 5.3                               | 5.6  | 6.2  | 6.4   | 6.3   | 6.6   | 6.6   | 6.5   | 6.3   | (X)               | (X)   |
| Developed countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .   | 5.2                               | 5.2  | 5.5  | 5.5   | 5.4   | 5.5   | 5.5   | 5.4   | 5.2   | (X)               | (X)   |
| Developing countries <sup>2</sup> . . . . .  | 6.1                               | 6.3  | 6.7  | 6.5   | 6.4   | 6.0   | 5.5   | 5.2   | 4.3   | (X)               | (X)   |
| NATO countries <sup>3</sup> . . . . .        | 4.3                               | 4.5  | 4.8  | 4.9   | 4.9   | 5.0   | 5.0   | 4.9   | 4.8   | (X)               | (X)   |
| Warsaw Pact countries <sup>4</sup> . . . . . | 11.6                              | 11.6 | 11.7 | 11.6  | 11.6  | 11.8  | 11.6  | 11.6  | 11.0  | (X)               | (X)   |
| Soviet Union . . . . .                       | 12.9                              | 12.9 | 12.9 | 12.8  | 12.8  | 12.9  | 12.6  | 12.7  | 11.9  | (X)               | (X)   |

X Not applicable. <sup>1</sup> Includes countries not shown separately. <sup>2</sup> Twenty-eight developed countries; see table 549 for selected countries; for complete list see source. <sup>3</sup> North Atlantic Treaty Organization. <sup>4</sup> The meaning of the ratio of military expenditures to GNP differs somewhat between most Communist countries and non-Communist countries because of different estimating procedures. For details, see source.

## No. 549. Arms Trade in Constant (1988) Dollars—Selected Countries: 1986 to 1988

[In millions of dollars, except percent. Because some countries exclude arms imports or exports from their trade statistics and their "total" imports and exports are therefore understated and because arms transfers maybe estimated independently of trade data, the ratio of arms to total imports or exports maybe overstated and may even exceed 100 percent]

| COUNTRY                        | 1986   | 1987   | 1988   |                                          | COUNTRY                       | 1986   | 1987   | 1988   |                                          |
|--------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|------------------------------------------|
|                                |        |        | Total  | Arms imports as percent of total imports |                               |        |        | Total  | Arms imports as percent of total imports |
| World total <sup>1</sup> ..... | 49,110 | 55,950 | 48,610 | (NA)                                     | RECIPIENTS                    |        |        |        |                                          |
| <b>EXPORTERS</b>               |        |        |        |                                          | Developing <sup>1</sup> ..... | 37,700 | 45,200 | 37,810 | 5.6                                      |
| Canada.....                    | 149    | 165    | 180    | 0.2                                      | Afghanistan.....              | 1,385  | 1,446  | 2,600  | 288.9                                    |
| China: Mainland.....           | 1,279  | 2,376  | 3,100  | 0.5                                      | Algeria.....                  | 639    | 594    | 825    | 10.6                                     |
| Czechoslovakia.....            | 1,385  | 1,240  | 850    | 0.8                                      | Angola.....                   | 1,385  | 1,653  | 1,600  | (NA)                                     |
| France.....                    | 4,582  | 2,789  | 1,890  | 0.1                                      | Argentina.....                | 32     | 62     | 20     | 0.4                                      |
| Poland.....                    | 1,492  | 1,240  | 675    | 3.8                                      | Cuba.....                     | 1,705  | 1,859  | 1,700  | 22.4                                     |
| Soviet Union.....              | 22,380 | 23,400 | 21,400 | 1.0                                      | Egypt.....                    | 1,172  | 1,549  | 725    | 3.1                                      |
| United Kingdom.....            | 1,598  | 2,169  | 725    | 0.3                                      | El Salvador.....              | 85     | 52     | 60     | (NA)                                     |
| United States.....             | 9,803  | 14,770 | 14,300 | 0.2                                      | Ethiopia.....                 | 352    | 1,033  | 725    | 80.6                                     |
| West Germany.....              | 852    | 1,890  | 360    | 0.4                                      | Greece.....                   | 170    | 289    | 575    | 4.7                                      |
| <b>IMPORTERS</b>               |        |        |        |                                          | India.....                    | 3,197  | 3,512  | 3,200  | 16.7                                     |
| Developed <sup>1</sup> .....   | 11,410 | 10,740 | 10,800 | 0.5                                      | Iran.....                     | 2,451  | 1,519  | 2,000  | 18.2                                     |
| Australia.....                 | 1,066  | 749    | 1,300  | 3.6                                      | Iraq.....                     | 6,074  | 5,681  | 4,600  | 37.1                                     |
| Canada.....                    | 139    | 176    | 210    | 0.2                                      | Israel.....                   | 533    | 1,859  | 1,900  | 12.6                                     |
| Czechoslovakia.....            | 1,172  | 956    | 210    | 0.8                                      | Jordan.....                   | 277    | 362    | 320    | 11.6                                     |
| East Germany.....              | 1,066  | 320    | 875    | (NA)                                     | Kuwait.....                   | 139    | 145    | 190    | 3.6                                      |
| Hungary.....                   | 192    | 413    | 60     | 0.3                                      | Libya.....                    | 1,385  | 646    | 575    | 11.5                                     |
| Italy.....                     | 234    | 207    | 270    | 0.2                                      | Morocco.....                  | 96     | 413    | 90     | 1.9                                      |
| Japan.....                     | 852    | 981    | 1,100  | 0.6                                      | Nicaragua.....                | 639    | 516    | 525    | 65.6                                     |
| Poland.....                    | 1,279  | 852    | 1,000  | 3.8                                      | North Korea.....              | 448    | 434    | 1,000  | 32.3                                     |
| Romania.....                   | 533    | 124    | 20     | (NA)                                     | Oman.....                     | 107    | 103    | 30     | 1.4                                      |
| Soviet Union.....              | 1,279  | 1,240  | 1,100  | 1.0                                      | Pakistan.....                 | 320    | 320    | 340    | 5.2                                      |
| United Kingdom.....            | 719    | 568    | 625    | 0.3                                      | Peru.....                     | 160    | 444    | 30     | 1.0                                      |
| United States.....             | 440    | 625    | 646    | 0.2                                      | Saudi Arabia.....             | 4,049  | 5,681  | 3,000  | 14.9                                     |
| West Germany.....              | 373    | 754    | 900    | 0.4                                      | South Korea.....              | 586    | 646    | 600    | 1.2                                      |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Spain.....                    | 352    | 1,007  | 900    | 1.5                                      |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Syria.....                    | 1,279  | 1,963  | 1,300  | 58.5                                     |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Turkey.....                   | 639    | 981    | 775    | 5.4                                      |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Venezuela.....                | 107    | 103    | 60     | 0.5                                      |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Vietnam.....                  | 2,238  | 1,963  | 1,500  | (NA)                                     |
|                                |        |        |        |                                          | Yemen (Sanaa).....            | 298    | 403    | 400    | 28.6                                     |

NA Not available. <sup>1</sup> Includes countries not shown separately. Source of tables 548 and 549: U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, *World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers*, annual.

# No. 1489. Military Expenditures in Current and Constant (1988) Dollars: 1980 to 1988:

[In millions of dollars, except as indicated. See also table 548. For most countries, data for expenditures and for GNP were based on local currencies which were deflated to constant 1988 local currency values before conversion to U.S. dollar equivalents. In general, the rates used for conversion are the 1988 average local currency exchange rates as supplied by the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development.]

| COUNTRY                         | CURRENT DOLLARS |         |         |         | CONSTANT (1988) DOLLARS |         |         |         | Per capita (dollars) |       | Percent of GNP <sup>1</sup> |      |
|---------------------------------|-----------------|---------|---------|---------|-------------------------|---------|---------|---------|----------------------|-------|-----------------------------|------|
|                                 | 1980            | 1985    | 1987    | 1988    | 1980                    | 1985    | 1987    | 1988    | 1980                 | 1988  | 1980                        | 1988 |
|                                 |                 |         |         |         |                         |         |         |         |                      |       |                             |      |
| United States.....              | 144,000         | 265,800 | 296,200 | 307,700 | 203,700                 | 290,500 | 308,000 | 307,700 | 894                  | 1,250 | 5.3                         | 6.3  |
| Algeria.....                    | 1,188           | 1,248   | 1,466   | 1,784   | 1,861                   | 3,304   | 3,536   | 3,700   | 1,784                | 186   | 74                          | 3.4  |
| Argentina.....                  | 2,712           | 2,768   | 2,446   | 2,972   | 3,837                   | 3,049   | 2,447   | 2,972   | 1,784                | 186   | 74                          | 3.4  |
| Australia.....                  | 3,005           | 5,195   | 5,729   | 4,253   | 4,253                   | 5,678   | 5,918   | 6,170   | 291                  | 379   | 2.3                         | 3.1  |
| Austria.....                    | 895             | 1,447   | 1,441   | 1,426   | 1,266                   | 1,581   | 1,488   | 1,426   | 168                  | 188   | 1.1                         | 1.2  |
| Belgium.....                    | 3,148           | 3,837   | 4,158   | 4,097   | 4,454                   | 4,194   | 4,295   | 4,097   | 452                  | 415   | 3.3                         | 2.7  |
| Brazil..... <sup>2</sup>        | 1,559           | 2,402   | 3,356   | 1,209   | 2,206                   | 2,626   | 3,467   | 1,209   | 18                   | 8     | 0.7                         | 0.3  |
| Bulgaria.....                   | 4,088           | 5,953   | 6,644   | 6,842   | 5,784                   | 6,507   | 6,863   | 6,842   | 654                  | 763   | 11.7                        | 12.7 |
| Canada.....                     | 4,993           | 8,547   | 9,594   | 10,020  | 7,065                   | 9,343   | 9,911   | 10,020  | 293                  | 384   | 1.9                         | 2.1  |
| Chile.....                      | 452             | 622     | 825     | 808     | 639                     | 680     | 852     | 808     | 58                   | 64    | 3.6                         | 4.0  |
| China.....                      | 16,370          | 19,880  | 20,510  | 21,270  | 23,160                  | 21,740  | 21,180  | 21,270  | 24                   | 20    | 9.1                         | 3.9  |
| Mainland <sup>2</sup> .....     | 2,982           | 5,939   | 5,107   | 6,156   | 4,219                   | 6,492   | 5,276   | 6,156   | 237                  | 308   | 6.5                         | 5.2  |
| Taiwan.....                     | 1,140           | 1,603   | 1,306   | 1,326   | 1,613                   | 1,752   | 1,349   | 1,326   | 167                  | 128   | 6.5                         | 3.8  |
| Cuba.....                       | 5,687           | 8,625   | 9,551   | 9,818   | 8,046                   | 9,428   | 9,866   | 9,818   | 527                  | 629   | 6.5                         | 7.1  |
| Czechoslovakia.....             | 1,610           | 2,095   | 2,205   | 2,320   | 2,278                   | 2,230   | 2,278   | 2,320   | 445                  | 453   | 2.5                         | 2.2  |
| Denmark.....                    | 7,895           | 12,150  | 13,700  | 14,320  | 11,170                  | 13,280  | 14,150  | 14,320  | 667                  | 863   | 6.9                         | 7.7  |
| East Germany <sup>2</sup> ..... | 3,402           | 7,911   | 8,038   | 6,086   | 4,813                   | 8,647   | 8,303   | 6,086   | 114                  | 114   | 9.5                         | 7.8  |
| Egypt.....                      | 117             | 1,269   | 244     | 212     | 166                     | 252     | 212     | 212     | 35                   | 39    | 2.7                         | 3.8  |
| El Salvador.....                | 891             | 1,326   | 1,566   | 1,701   | 1,260                   | 1,450   | 1,618   | 1,701   | 264                  | 344   | 1.6                         | 1.7  |
| Finland.....                    | 22,700          | 31,620  | 34,930  | 35,950  | 32,120                  | 34,570  | 36,090  | 35,950  | 596                  | 644   | 4.0                         | 3.9  |
| Greece.....                     | 1,894           | 3,250   | 3,053   | 3,378   | 2,679                   | 3,552   | 3,153   | 3,378   | 278                  | 373   | 5.5                         | 6.5  |
| Hungary <sup>2</sup> .....      | 2,965           | 3,939   | 4,217   | 4,489   | 4,195                   | 4,306   | 4,356   | 4,489   | 392                  | 424   | 6.3                         | 6.3  |
| India.....                      | 3,922           | 7,373   | 9,171   | 9,458   | 5,549                   | 8,059   | 9,474   | 9,458   | 8                    | 12    | 3.2                         | 3.5  |
| Indonesia.....                  | 1,197           | 1,515   | 1,480   | 1,400   | 1,683                   | 1,655   | 1,529   | 1,400   | 11                   | 8     | 3.1                         | 1.8  |
| Iran <sup>2</sup> .....         | 14,700          | 24,770  | (NA)    | (NA)    | 20,800                  | 27,070  | (NA)    | (NA)    | 531                  | (NA)  | 6.6                         | (NA) |
| Iraq <sup>2</sup> .....         | 19,810          | 18,970  | 6,101   | 6,001   | 9,929                   | 8,116   | 6,302   | 6,001   | 2,124                | (NA)  | 28.2                        | (NA) |
| Israel.....                     | 7,018           | 7,425   | 6,101   | 6,001   | 9,929                   | 8,116   | 6,302   | 6,001   | 2,124                | (NA)  | 28.2                        | (NA) |
| Italy.....                      | 10,060          | 15,540  | 20,430  | 20,430  | 14,320                  | 16,980  | 19,150  | 20,430  | 257                  | 366   | 2.1                         | 2.6  |
| Japan.....                      | 13,660          | 22,870  | 26,670  | 28,870  | 19,320                  | 25,000  | 27,550  | 28,870  | 165                  | 235   | 0.9                         | 1.0  |
| Kuwait.....                     | 939             | 1,606   | 1,390   | 1,340   | 1,328                   | 1,755   | 1,373   | 1,340   | 970                  | 92    | 2.9                         | 5.1  |
| Malaysia.....                   | 708             | 2,071   | 1,307   | 1,908   | 1,002                   | 1,092   | 1,350   | 1,340   | 808                  | 73    | 5.5                         | 4.4  |
| Mexico.....                     | 448             | 1,032   | 1,016   | 1,016   | 694                     | 1,126   | 1,350   | 1,340   | 1,016                | 92    | 12                          | 0.6  |
| Morocco.....                    | 2,757           | 5,990   | 6,556   | 6,723   | 2,107                   | 6,548   | 6,773   | 6,723   | 1,138                | 52    | 4.6                         | 7.6  |
| Netherlands.....                | 4,440           | 5,976   | 6,556   | 6,723   | 6,562                   | 6,548   | 6,773   | 6,723   | 444                  | 457   | 3.1                         | 3.0  |
| Nicaragua.....                  | 505             | 333     | 202     | 223     | 69                      | 182     | 208     | 223     | 25                   | (NA)  | 5.8                         | (NA) |
| Nigeria..... <sup>2</sup>       | 4,980           | 5,820   | 5,840   | 5,840   | 6,197                   | 5,750   | 5,826   | 5,840   | 8                    | 286   | 2.4                         | 0.8  |
| North Korea.....                | 1,488           | 2,421   | 2,930   | 2,895   | 2,105                   | 2,646   | 3,027   | 2,895   | 515                  | 691   | 20.0                        | 20.0 |
| Norway.....                     | 1,059           | 1,537   | 1,518   | 1,371   | 1,498                   | 2,118   | 1,568   | 1,371   | 1,371                | 1,083 | 3.0                         | 3.2  |
| Oman.....                       | 845             | 1,905   | 2,287   | 2,516   | 1,196                   | 2,082   | 2,362   | 2,516   | 14                   | 23    | 5.4                         | 6.9  |
| Pakistan.....                   | 1,318           | 2,108   | 2,135   | (NA)    | 1,865                   | 2,304   | 2,205   | (NA)    | 108                  | (NA)  | 5.0                         | (NA) |
| Peru.....                       | 505             | 408     | 683     | 680     | 715                     | 446     | 675     | 680     | 14                   | 11    | 1.9                         | 1.7  |
| Philippines.....                | 9,916           | 15,080  | 15,810  | 15,660  | 14,030                  | 16,480  | 16,330  | 15,660  | 394                  | 413   | 8.2                         | 8.7  |
| Poland.....                     | 867             | 1,061   | 1,186   | 1,347   | 1,226                   | 1,160   | 1,236   | 1,347   | 125                  | 130   | 3.6                         | 3.3  |
| Portugal.....                   | 604             | (NA)    | (NA)    | (NA)    | 855                     | (NA)    | (NA)    | (NA)    | 3,707                | 333   | 9.3                         | (NA) |
| Qatar..... <sup>2</sup>         | 4,585           | 6,768   | 7,431   | 7,670   | 6,487                   | 7,398   | 7,676   | 7,670   | 292                  | 333   | 6.0                         | 6.5  |
| Romania.....                    | 14,980          | 21,340  | 21,210  | 13,560  | 21,210                  | 23,320  | 21,674  | 13,560  | 2,090                | 878   | 14.3                        | 16.5 |
| Saudi Arabia.....               | 514             | 1,085   | 1,105   | 1,321   | 727                     | 1,187   | 1,142   | 1,321   | 301                  | 489   | 5.2                         | 5.3  |
| Singapore.....                  | 2,594           | 2,844   | 3,353   | 3,607   | 3,669                   | 2,890   | 3,463   | 3,607   | 126                  | 103   | 5.2                         | 4.3  |
| South Africa.....               | 3,607           | 5,630   | 6,427   | 7,202   | 5,103                   | 6,154   | 6,639   | 7,202   | 134                  | 168   | 6.1                         | 4.3  |
| South Korea.....                | 198,200         | 277,200 | 303,000 | 299,800 | 280,400                 | 303,000 | 313,000 | 299,800 | 1,053                | 1,047 | 12.9                        | 11.9 |
| Soviet Union <sup>2</sup> ..... | 4,489           | 6,528   | 7,441   | 7,171   | 6,351                   | 7,136   | 7,686   | 7,171   | 169                  | 183   | 2.3                         | 2.2  |
| Spain.....                      | 3,324           | 4,473   | 4,697   | 4,975   | 4,703                   | 4,889   | 4,852   | 4,975   | 566                  | 566   | 3.1                         | 2.8  |
| Sweden.....                     | 2,746           | 2,885   | 2,768   | 2,888   | 3,885                   | 2,427   | 2,892   | 2,888   | 609                  | 590   | 2.4                         | 2.1  |
| Switzerland.....                | 1,601           | 2,259   | 2,472   | 2,160   | 2,265                   | 2,235   | 2,152   | 2,160   | 261                  | 139   | 17.2                        | 10.9 |
| Syria.....                      | 1,004           | 1,801   | 1,717   | 1,718   | 1,420                   | 1,969   | 1,774   | 1,718   | 30                   | 31    | 4.1                         | 3.1  |
| Thailand.....                   | 1,540           | 2,404   | 2,807   | 2,664   | 2,179                   | 2,628   | 2,900   | 2,664   | 48                   | 49    | 4.8                         | 3.9  |
| Turkey.....                     | 1,724           | 2,101   | 1,590   | 1,597   | 2,440                   | 2,078   | 1,642   | 1,587   | 2,439                | 801   | 5.7                         | 6.8  |
| United Arab Emirates.....       | 22,960          | 33,990  | 34,780  | 34,680  | 32,490                  | 37,050  | 35,930  | 34,680  | 577                  | 609   | 5.0                         | 4.3  |
| United Kingdom.....             | 441             | 491     | 593     | 848     | 624                     | 537     | 1,646   | 848     | 42                   | 45    | 1.1                         | 1.4  |
| Venezuela.....                  | 24,430          | 32,710  | 34,420  | 35,100  | 34,570                  | 35,760  | 35,560  | 35,100  | 562                  | 576   | 3.3                         | 2.9  |
| West Germany.....               | 1,809           | 2,042   | 2,665   | 2,080   | 2,559                   | 2,232   | 2,753   | 2,080   | 115                  | 88    | 4.3                         | 3.4  |
| Yugoslavia.....                 | 1,809           | 2,042   | 2,665   | 2,080   | 2,559                   | 2,232   | 2,753   | 2,080   | 115                  | 88    | 4.3                         | 3.4  |

NA Not available. <sup>1</sup> Military expenditure as percent of gross national product. For additional information on comparisons between communist and noncommunist countries, see footnote 4, table 548. <sup>2</sup> Estimated. Data probably omit a major share of total military expenditures, probably including most arms acquisitions.

Source: U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, *World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers*, annual.

# stant (1988) Dollars: 1980 to 1988

countries, data for expenditures and for GNP were values before conversion to U.S. dollar equivalents. Exchange rates as supplied by the International Bank

|     | CONSTANT (1988) DOLLARS |         |       |       | Percent of GNP <sup>1</sup> |
|-----|-------------------------|---------|-------|-------|-----------------------------|
|     | 1987                    | 1988    | 1989  | 1990  |                             |
| 0   | 306,000                 | 307,700 | 894   | 1,250 | 5.3                         |
| 1   | 1,536                   | 1,784   | 188   | 74    | 3.4                         |
| 2   | 2,447                   | 2,972   | 138   | 94    | 3.9                         |
| 3   | 5,918                   | 6,170   | 291   | 378   | 3.1                         |
| 4   | 1,488                   | 1,426   | 169   | 186   | 2.3                         |
| 5   | 4,295                   | 4,097   | 452   | 415   | 1.1                         |
| 6   | 3,467                   | 3,209   | 18    | 8     | 1.2                         |
| 7   | 6,863                   | 6,842   | 654   | 763   | 0.3                         |
| 8   | 9,911                   | 10,020  | 384   | 1.9   | 0.7                         |
| 9   | 862                     | 808     | 58    | 64    | 1.7                         |
| 10  | 21,180                  | 21,270  | 24    | 20    | 3.6                         |
| 11  | 25,276                  | 25,276  | 20    | 20    | 4.0                         |
| 12  | 6,156                   | 6,156   | 27    | 308   | 9.1                         |
| 13  | 1,349                   | 1,349   | 1,326 | 308   | 6.5                         |
| 14  | 9,866                   | 9,818   | 527   | 629   | 5.2                         |
| 15  | 2,278                   | 2,320   | 445   | 453   | 6.5                         |
| 16  | 14,150                  | 14,320  | 667   | 863   | 2.5                         |
| 17  | 8,303                   | 8,086   | 14    | 114   | 4.5                         |
| 18  | 2,522                   | 2,512   | 35    | 39    | 9.5                         |
| 19  | 1,616                   | 2,101   | 264   | 344   | 7.7                         |
| 20  | 36,093                  | 35,950  | 595   | 644   | 9.5                         |
| 21  | 3,753                   | 3,778   | 337   | 337   | 1.6                         |
| 22  | 9,056                   | 4,469   | 278   | 378   | 4.0                         |
| 23  | 9,271                   | 3,468   | 392   | 424   | 3.9                         |
| 24  | 1,235                   | 1,400   | 11    | 12    | 5.5                         |
| 25  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 8     | 8     | 6.3                         |
| 26  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 12    | 3.2   | 6.3                         |
| 27  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 3.2                         |
| 28  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 3.1                         |
| 29  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.8                         |
| 30  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 6.6                         |
| 31  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 22.5                        |
| 32  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 25.5                        |
| 33  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 29.2                        |
| 34  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 2.6                         |
| 35  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 36  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 37  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 38  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 39  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 40  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 41  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 42  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 43  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 44  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 45  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 46  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 47  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 48  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 49  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 50  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 51  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 52  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 53  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 54  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 55  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 56  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 57  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 58  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 59  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 60  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 61  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 62  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 63  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 64  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 65  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 66  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 67  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 68  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 69  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 70  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 71  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 72  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 73  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 74  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 75  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 76  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 77  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 78  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 79  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 80  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 81  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 82  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 83  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 84  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 85  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 86  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 87  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 88  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 89  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 90  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 91  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 92  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 93  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 94  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 95  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 96  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 97  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 98  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 99  | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |
| 100 | (NA)                    | (NA)    | 531   | 3.1   | 1.0                         |

For additional information on comparisons estimated. <sup>3</sup> Data probably omit a major share

itures and Arms Transfers, annual.

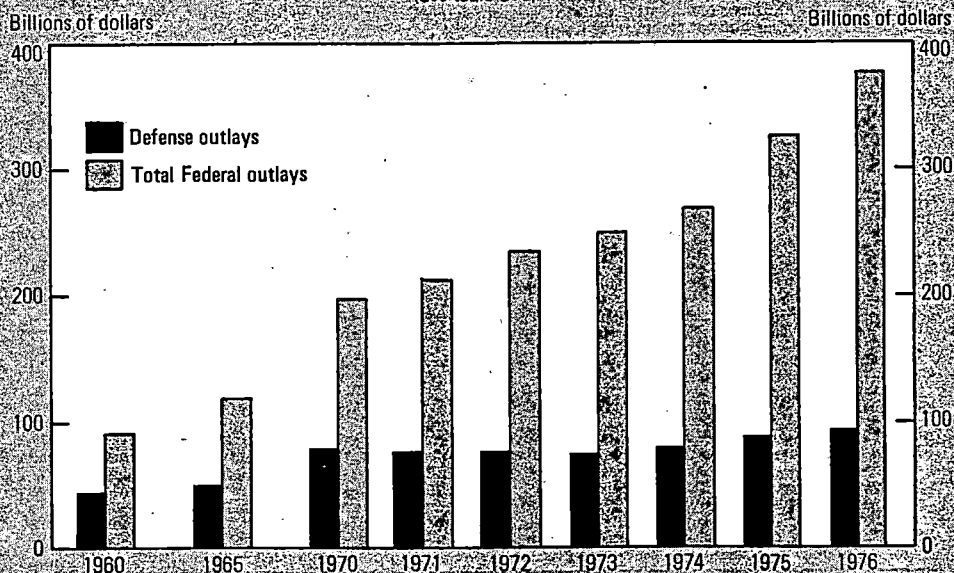
## No. 1490. Armed Forces Personnel—Number and Rate, by Country: 1980 to 1988

[Personnel data as of July. Armed Forces refer to active-duty military personnel, including paramilitary forces where those forces resemble regular units in their organization, equipment, training, or mission. Reserve forces are not included]

| COUNTRY         | ARMED FORCES PERSONNEL (1,000) |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       | ARMED FORCES PER 1,000 POPULATION |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |
|-----------------|--------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-----------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|
|                 | 1980                           | 1984  | 1985  | 1986  | 1987  | 1988  | 1989  | 1990  | 1991  | 1992  | 1980                              | 1984 | 1985 | 1986 | 1987 | 1988 | 1989 | 1990 | 1991 | 1992 |
| United States   | 2,050                          | 2,222 | 2,244 | 2,269 | 2,279 | 2,246 | 2,246 | 2,246 | 2,246 | 2,246 | 9.0                               | 9.4  | 9.4  | 9.4  | 9.4  | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.3  | 9.1  |
| Algeria         | 101                            | 174   | 129   | 104   | 170   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 5.4                               | 8.0  | 7.7  | 7.9  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 5.2  |
| Argentina       | 155                            | 174   | 129   | 104   | 170   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 126   | 5.4                               | 8.0  | 7.7  | 7.9  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 5.2  |
| Australia       | 71                             | 71    | 70    | 71    | 70    | 71    | 71    | 71    | 71    | 71    | 5.5                               | 5.8  | 4.3  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.0  | 3.0  | 3.0  | 3.0  | 3.0  |
| Austria         | 40                             | 40    | 40    | 39    | 40    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 5.3                               | 5.3  | 4.5  | 4.5  | 4.5  | 4.4  | 4.4  | 4.4  | 4.4  | 4.2  |
| Belgium         | 108                            | 107   | 107   | 107   | 109   | 110   | 110   | 110   | 110   | 110   | 11.0                              | 10.9 | 10.9 | 10.8 | 11.0 | 11.1 | 11.1 | 11.1 | 11.1 | 11.1 |
| Brazil          | 450                            | 459   | 496   | 527   | 541   | 319   | 319   | 319   | 319   | 319   | 3.7                               | 3.4  | 3.5  | 3.7  | 3.7  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  |
| Bulgaria        | 188                            | 189   | 189   | 190   | 191   | 160   | 160   | 160   | 160   | 160   | 21.2                              | 21.2 | 21.2 | 21.2 | 21.3 | 17.8 | 17.8 | 17.8 | 17.8 | 17.8 |
| Canada          | 82                             | 82    | 83    | 85    | 86    | 88    | 88    | 88    | 88    | 88    | 3.4                               | 3.3  | 3.3  | 3.3  | 3.3  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  |
| Chile           | 116                            | 123   | 124   | 127   | 127   | 96    | 96    | 96    | 96    | 96    | 10.5                              | 10.4 | 10.3 | 10.3 | 10.2 | 7.6  | 7.6  | 7.6  | 7.6  | 7.6  |
| China, Mainland | 4,650                          | 4,100 | 4,030 | 3,530 | 3,530 | 3,783 | 3,783 | 3,783 | 3,783 | 3,783 | 4.7                               | 4.0  | 3.9  | 3.8  | 3.3  | 3.5  | 3.5  | 3.5  | 3.5  | 3.5  |
| Cuba            | 220                            | 297   | 297   | 297   | 297   | 390   | 390   | 390   | 390   | 390   | 26.1                              | 24.7 | 22.8 | 20.0 | 18.5 | 18.5 | 18.5 | 18.5 | 18.5 | 18.5 |
| Czechoslovakia  | 190                            | 206   | 210   | 214   | 215   | 211   | 211   | 211   | 211   | 211   | 12.5                              | 13.3 | 13.5 | 13.8 | 13.8 | 13.5 | 13.5 | 13.5 | 13.5 | 13.5 |
| Denmark         | 33                             | 31    | 29    | 28    | 28    | 30    | 30    | 30    | 30    | 30    | 6.4                               | 6.1  | 5.7  | 5.5  | 5.5  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  |
| East Germany    | 228                            | 240   | 242   | 242   | 241   | 242   | 241   | 241   | 241   | 241   | 13.6                              | 14.4 | 14.5 | 14.6 | 14.5 | 14.6 | 14.6 | 14.6 | 14.6 | 14.6 |
| Egypt           | 447                            | 466   | 466   | 466   | 450   | 452   | 452   | 452   | 452   | 452   | 10.6                              | 9.8  | 9.5  | 7.9  | 8.7  | 8.5  | 8.5  | 8.5  | 8.5  | 8.5  |
| El Salvador     | 16                             | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 16    | 3.4                               | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  | 3.4  |
| Finland         | 58                             | 57    | 56    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 55    | 7.5                               | 7.5  | 7.4  | 7.4  | 7.4  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  |
| France          | 575                            | 571   | 563   | 558   | 559   | 559   | 559   | 559   | 559   | 559   | 10.4                              | 10.4 | 10.2 | 10.1 | 10.1 | 10.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 | 10.0 |
| Greece          | 186                            | 197   | 201   | 202   | 202   | 199   | 199   | 199   | 199   | 199   | 19.3                              | 19.9 | 20.2 | 20.3 | 19.9 | 19.8 | 19.8 | 19.8 | 19.8 | 19.8 |
| Honduras        | 14                             | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 2.1                               | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  | 2.1  |
| Hungary         | 120                            | 118   | 117   | 116   | 116   | 117   | 116   | 116   | 116   | 116   | 11.2                              | 11.0 | 11.0 | 10.9 | 10.9 | 11.0 | 11.0 | 11.0 | 11.0 | 11.0 |
| India           | 1,104                          | 1,380 | 1,515 | 1,492 | 1,502 | 1,362 | 1,362 | 1,362 | 1,362 | 1,362 | 1.6                               | 1.8  | 2.0  | 1.9  | 1.9  | 1.7  | 1.7  | 1.7  | 1.7  | 1.7  |
| Indonesia       | 250                            | 281   | 278   | 281   | 284   | 284   | 284   | 284   | 284   | 284   | 1.6                               | 1.7  | 1.6  | 1.6  | 1.6  | 1.5  | 1.5  | 1.5  | 1.5  | 1.5  |
| Iran            | 305                            | 335   | 345   | 345   | 350   | 350   | 350   | 350   | 350   | 350   | 7.8                               | 7.4  | 7.3  | 7.1  | 7.1  | 7.0  | 7.0  | 7.0  | 7.0  | 7.0  |
| Iraq            | 430                            | 788   | 788   | 800   | 900   | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 1,000 | 32.6                              | 51.7 | 49.9 | 48.8 | 45.0 | 56.9 | 56.9 | 56.9 | 56.9 | 56.9 |
| Israel          | 196                            | 205   | 195   | 180   | 180   | 181   | 181   | 181   | 181   | 181   | 52.4                              | 51.2 | 47.8 | 43.4 | 42.6 | 44.4 | 44.4 | 44.4 | 44.4 | 44.4 |
| Italy           | 500                            | 508   | 531   | 529   | 531   | 446   | 446   | 446   | 446   | 446   | 8.9                               | 8.9  | 9.3  | 9.2  | 9.3  | 7.8  | 7.8  | 7.8  | 7.8  | 7.8  |
| Japan           | 242                            | 241   | 241   | 241   | 241   | 245   | 245   | 245   | 245   | 245   | 2.1                               | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  | 2.0  |
| Kuwait          | 15                             | 15    | 16    | 18    | 20    | 15    | 15    | 15    | 15    | 15    | 8.8                               | 9.2  | 9.3  | 10.1 | 10.7 | 7.7  | 7.7  | 7.7  | 7.7  | 7.7  |
| Malaysia        | 83                             | 105   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 6.0                               | 7.0  | 6.9  | 6.7  | 6.7  | 6.6  | 6.6  | 6.6  | 6.6  | 6.6  |
| Mexico          | 120                            | 129   | 140   | 141   | 141   | 154   | 154   | 154   | 154   | 154   | 1.7                               | 1.7  | 1.8  | 1.8  | 1.7  | 1.8  | 1.8  | 1.8  | 1.8  | 1.8  |
| Morocco         | 117                            | 149   | 165   | 185   | 200   | 195   | 195   | 195   | 195   | 195   | 5.7                               | 6.6  | 7.1  | 7.8  | 8.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  |
| Netherlands     | 107                            | 103   | 103   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 106   | 7.6                               | 7.6  | 7.1  | 7.3  | 7.3  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  | 7.2  |
| Nicaragua       | 24                             | 67    | 74    | 75    | 75    | 74    | 74    | 74    | 74    | 74    | 8.6                               | 21.6 | 23.4 | 23.4 | 24.1 | 21.7 | 21.7 | 21.7 | 21.7 | 21   |

Fig. 11-1. NATIONAL DEFENSE AND TOTAL BUDGET OUTLAYS: 1960 TO 1976

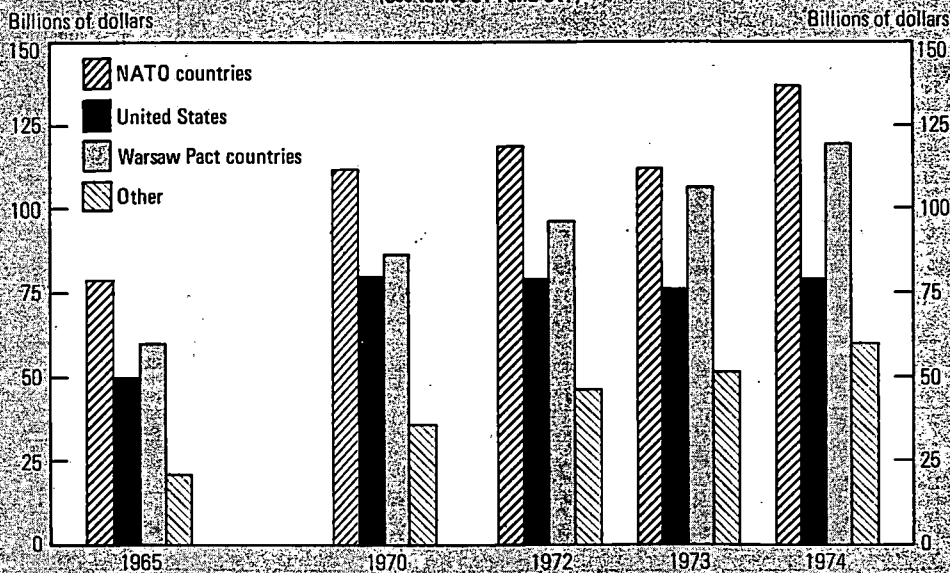
(See table 513)



Source: Chart prepared by U.S. Bureau of the Census. Data from U.S. Office of Management and Budget.

Fig. 11-2. WORLDWIDE MILITARY EXPENDITURES: 1965 TO 1974

(See tables 514 and 517)



Source: Chart prepared by U.S. Bureau of the Census. Data from U.S. Office of Management and Budget and U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency.

## No. 517. WORLDWIDE MILITARY EXPENDITURES: 1965 TO 1974

[Calendar year data. For estimates of military expenditures and armed forces by country, see section 32]

| ITEM                                     | MILITARY EXPENDITURES (bil. dol.) |      |      |      |      |      |      | PER CAPITA (Goi.) |      |      |      |      |
|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------------------|------|------|------|------|
|                                          | 1965                              | 1968 | 1969 | 1970 | 1971 | 1972 | 1973 | 1974              | 1965 | 1970 | 1973 | 1974 |
| IN CURRENT DOLLARS                       |                                   |      |      |      |      |      |      |                   |      |      |      |      |
| Worldwide, total.....                    | 160                               | 212  | 225  | 235  | 250  | 261  | 280  | 315               | 48   | 64   | 71   | 79   |
| Percent U.S. of total.....               | 32                                | 38   | 36   | 33   | 30   | 30   | 28   | 27                | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| Developed countries <sup>1</sup> .....   | 142                               | 189  | 197  | 203  | 208  | 219  | 233  | 260               | 151  | 206  | 230  | 254  |
| Developing countries <sup>1</sup> .....  | 18                                | 23   | 28   | 32   | 42   | 42   | 47   | 55                | 7    | 12   | 16   | 19   |
| NATO countries <sup>2</sup> .....        | 79                                | 111  | 113  | 112  | 112  | 118  | 122  | 136               | 156  | 210  | 223  | 246  |
| Warsaw Pact countries.....               | 60                                | 74   | 80   | 87   | 91   | 96   | 106  | 119               | 181  | 251  | 293  | 346  |
| Other.....                               | 21                                | 27   | 32   | 36   | 47   | 47   | 52   | 60                | 8    | 13   | 17   | 20   |
| IN CONSTANT 1973 DOLLARS                 |                                   |      |      |      |      |      |      |                   |      |      |      |      |
| Worldwide, total.....                    | 222                               | 268  | 271  | 268  | 273  | 276  | 280  | 285               | 67   | 73   | 71   | 71   |
| Percent U.S. of total.....               | 32.5                              | 38.1 | 36.2 | 33.2 | 30.0 | 29.7 | 28.0 | 27.3              | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| Developed countries <sup>1</sup> .....   | 198                               | 239  | 237  | 232  | 227  | 231  | 233  | 235               | 210  | 235  | 230  | 233  |
| Developing countries <sup>1</sup> .....  | 24                                | 29   | 34   | 36   | 46   | 46   | 47   | 50                | 10   | 13   | 16   | 17   |
| NATO countries <sup>2</sup> .....        | 110                               | 141  | 136  | 127  | 122  | 124  | 122  | 123               | 217  | 239  | 223  | 223  |
| Warsaw Pact countries.....               | 83                                | 93   | 96   | 99   | 100  | 102  | 106  | 107               | 252  | 287  | 269  | 300  |
| Other.....                               | 29                                | 34   | 39   | 42   | 51   | 50   | 52   | 55                | 12   | 15   | 17   | 18   |
| AS PERCENT OF GNP <sup>3</sup>           |                                   |      |      |      |      |      |      |                   |      |      |      |      |
| Worldwide, total.....                    | 6.7                               | 7.0  | 6.7  | 6.3  | 6.2  | 5.9  | 5.7  | 5.7               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| United States.....                       | 7.6                               | 9.3  | 8.8  | 8.0  | 7.1  | 6.7  | 6.1  | 6.2               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| Developed countries <sup>1</sup> .....   | 7.2                               | 7.5  | 7.1  | 6.6  | 6.3  | 6.1  | 5.8  | 5.8               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| Developing countries <sup>1</sup> .....  | 4.4                               | 4.6  | 4.8  | 4.8  | 5.6  | 5.2  | 5.1  | 5.3               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| NATO countries <sup>2</sup> .....        | 6.1                               | 6.8  | 6.3  | 5.8  | 5.4  | 5.2  | 4.8  | 4.9               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |
| Warsaw Pact countries <sup>4</sup> ..... | 5.9                               | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9  | 5.9               | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  | (x)  |

X Not applicable.

<sup>1</sup> 27 developed countries include all those in North America, in Oceania, in European NATO (except Greece, Portugal, and Turkey), in the Warsaw Pact (except Bulgaria), and also Austria, Finland, Ireland, Japan, South Africa, Sweden, and Switzerland; 109 developing countries include all those in Latin America, in the Near East, in South Asia, in East Asia (except Japan), in Africa (except South Africa), and also Albania, Bulgaria, Greece, Malta, Portugal, Spain, Turkey, and Yugoslavia.

<sup>2</sup> Gross national product. <sup>3</sup> 5-9 percent range.

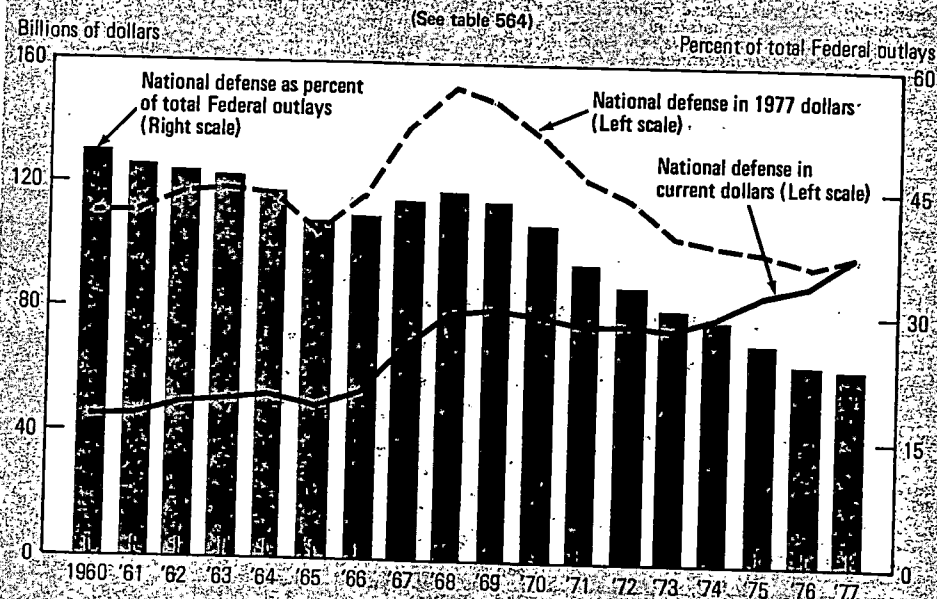
## No. 518. ARMS EXPORTS AND IMPORTS, SUPPLIER AND RECIPIENT COUNTRIES: 1965 TO 1974

[In millions of constant 1973 dollars]

| COUNTRY                       | 1965-1970 | 1971  | 1972  | 1973  | 1974  | COUNTRY                         | 1965-1970 | 1971  | 1972  | 1973  | 1974  |
|-------------------------------|-----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|---------------------------------|-----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| <b>World, total</b> .....     | 38,670    | 6,940 | 9,210 | 9,555 | 8,365 | <b>IMPORTS—Con.</b>             |           |       |       |       |       |
| <b>EXPORTS</b>                |           |       |       |       |       | <b>Developed countries—Con.</b> |           |       |       |       |       |
| United States.....            | 18,730    | 3,690 | 4,330 | 5,020 | 3,770 | Hungary.....                    | 327       | 42    | 74    | 20    | 118   |
| U.S.S.R.....                  | 11,640    | 1,770 | 2,570 | 2,840 | 2,550 | Other.....                      | 2,372     | 320   | 421   | 218   | 368   |
| France.....                   | 1,261     | 168   | 571   | 571   | 509   | <b>Developing countries</b>     |           |       |       |       |       |
| China, People's Republic..... | 1,155     | 275   | 421   | 233   | 202   | Vietnam, South.....             | 25,880    | 5,140 | 7,020 | 8,055 | 6,010 |
| Poland.....                   | 1,124     | 180   | 96    | 61    | 18    | Vietnam, North.....             | 5,078     | 877   | 1,380 | 1,140 | 603   |
| Czechoslovakia.....           | 1,071     | 133   | 128   | 106   | 69    | Korea, Rep. of.....             | 3,700     | 338   | 787   | 325   | 363   |
| United Kingdom.....           | 1,026     | 194   | 329   | 333   | 420   | Egypt.....                      | 1,730     | 243   | 539   | 162   | 103   |
| Canada.....                   | 821       | 204   | 162   | 74    | 99    | Turkey.....                     | 1,568     | 363   | 320   | 595   | 107   |
| Germany, Federal.....         | 772       | 142   | 239   | 26    | 202   | Cambodia.....                   | 1,456     | 287   | 345   | 265   | 196   |
| Republic.....                 | 1,070     | 175   | 364   | 291   | 436   | Libya.....                      | 107       | 59    | 87    | 70    | 274   |
| <b>IMPORTS</b>                |           |       |       |       |       | China, Rep. of.....             | 131       | 105   | 158   | 200   | 143   |
| Developed countries.....      | 12,730    | 1,800 | 2,190 | 1,500 | 2,355 | India.....                      | 1,196     | 257   | 216   | 180   | 117   |
| United States.....            | 1,072     | 166   | 167   | 171   | 105   | Iran.....                       | 879       | 349   | 438   | 482   | 789   |
| U.S.S.R.....                  | 1,660     | 213   | 106   | 100   | 36    | Israel.....                     | 674       | 281   | 226   | 1,720 | 577   |
| United Kingdom.....           | 1,332     | 75    | 40    | 38    | 66    | Syria.....                      | 288       | 120   | 172   | 724   | 422   |
| Germany, Federal.....         | 1,371     | 382   | 233   | 277   | 426   | Greece.....                     | 666       | 294   | 219   | 49    | 163   |
| German Dem. Republic.....     | 1,075     | 138   | 338   | 105   | 372   | Spain.....                      | 254       | 98    | 134   | 105   | 75    |
| Poland.....                   | 1,036     | 132   | 220   | 100   | 263   | Pakistan.....                   | 620       | 64    | 101   | 133   | 85    |
| Australia.....                | 705       | 43    | 68    | 199   | 30    | Iraq.....                       | 528       | 38    | 90    | 341   | 323   |
| Czechoslovakia.....           | 729       | 90    | 137   | 75    | 249   | Laos.....                       | 469       | 121   | 115   | 96    | 62    |
| Italy.....                    | 416       | 66    | 204   | 84    | 165   | Korea, North.....               | 432       | 180   | 143   | 140   | 54    |
| Japan.....                    | 367       | 90    | 48    | 73    | 83    | Brazil.....                     | 234       | 56    | 62    | 116   | 64    |
| Romania.....                  | 327       | 43    | 85    | 40    | 54    | Cuba.....                       | 262       | 27    | 26    | 25    | 16    |
|                               |           |       |       |       |       | Peru.....                       | 132       | 58    | 77    | 67    | 67    |
|                               |           |       |       |       |       | Indonesia.....                  | 235       | 26    | 37    | 20    | 32    |
|                               |           |       |       |       |       | Other.....                      | 4,109     | 621   | 1,076 | 937   | 1,281 |

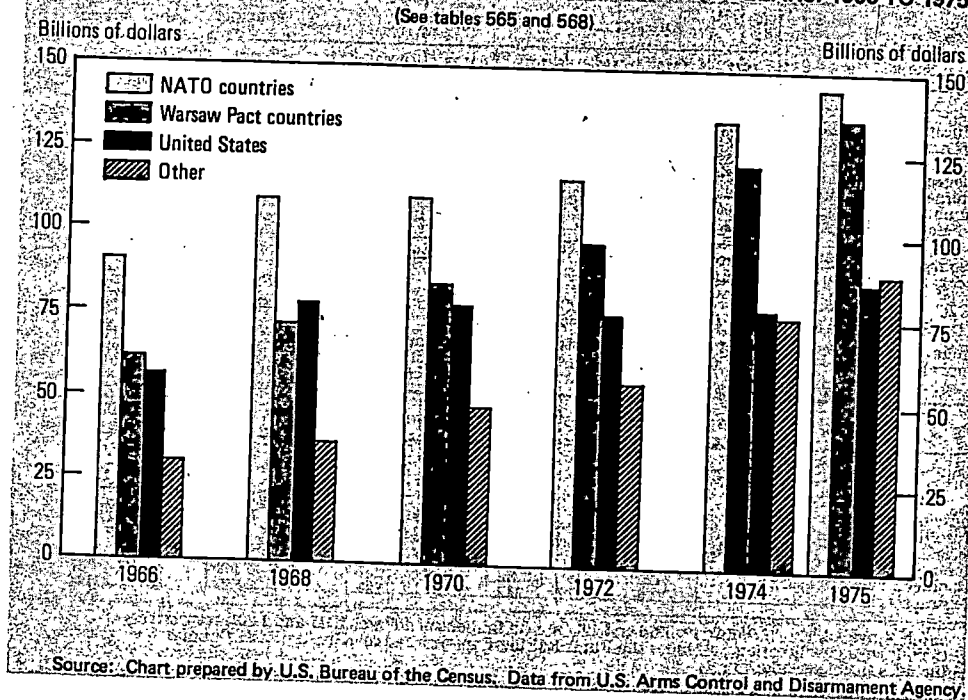
Source of tables 517 and 518: U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, *World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers, 1965-1974*, March 1976.

Fig. 12-1. FEDERAL BUDGET OUTLAYS FOR NATIONAL DEFENSE: 1960 TO 1977



Source: Chart prepared by U.S. Bureau of the Census. Data from U.S. Office of Management and Budget.

Fig. 12-2. WORLDWIDE MILITARY EXPENDITURES IN CURRENT DOLLARS: 1966 TO 1975





# RANKING OF COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS 141 Countries 1978

TABLE III

|                                          | MILITARY                       |      |                                              |      |                                 |      | GNP                                   |      |            |      | EDUCATION                      |      |                                                |        |                                   |        |                                         |   |                            |    |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|------|----------------------------------------------|------|---------------------------------|------|---------------------------------------|------|------------|------|--------------------------------|------|------------------------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------------------|---|----------------------------|----|
|                                          | Public Expenditures per Capita |      | Public Expenditures per Soldier <sup>1</sup> |      | Public Expenditures Per Sq. Km. |      | Economic-Social Standing <sup>2</sup> |      | per Capita |      | Public Expenditures per Capita |      | School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>3</sup> |        | % School Age Population in School |        | % Girls in Total Enrollment High School |   | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |    |
|                                          | Rank                           | US\$ | Rank                                         | US\$ | Rank                            | US\$ | Rank                                  | US\$ | Rank       | US\$ | Rank                           | US\$ | Rank                                           | Number | Rank                              | Number | Rank                                    | % | Rank                       | %  |
| <b>WORLD</b>                             | 97                             |      | 17,561                                       |      | 3,207                           |      |                                       |      | 2,155      |      | 110                            |      | 49                                             |        | 54                                |        | 43                                      |   |                            | 69 |
| Developed                                | 309                            |      | 32,632                                       |      | 5,967                           |      |                                       |      | 6,937      |      | 382                            |      | 27                                             |        | 69                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Developing                               | 30                             |      | 6,780                                        |      | 1,266                           |      |                                       |      | 635        |      | 24                             |      | 61                                             |        | 50                                |        | 40                                      |   |                            | 57 |
| <b>AMERICA</b>                           |                                |      |                                              |      |                                 |      |                                       |      |            |      |                                |      |                                                |        |                                   |        |                                         |   |                            |    |
| <b>North America</b>                     | 468                            |      | 52,739                                       |      | 5,860                           |      | 7                                     |      | 9,634      |      | 577                            |      | 23                                             |        | 83                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| United States*                           | 499                            |      | 52,802                                       |      | 11,668                          |      | 14                                    |      | 9,752      |      | 565                            |      | 23                                             |        | 84                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Canada*                                  | 174                            |      | 51,112                                       |      | 410                             |      |                                       |      | 8,531      |      | 688                            |      | 26                                             |        | 75                                |        | 49                                      |   |                            | 98 |
| <b>Latin America</b>                     | 22                             |      | 6,508                                        |      | 367                             |      |                                       |      | 1,422      |      | 53                             |      | 43                                             |        | 57                                |        | 45                                      |   |                            | 78 |
| Argentina                                | 55                             |      | 11,000                                       |      | 529                             |      | 37                                    |      | 1,994      |      | 54                             |      | 21                                             |        | 28                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 94 |
| Barbados                                 | 4                              |      | 1,000                                        |      | 2,500                           |      | 34                                    |      | 1,861      |      | 158                            |      | 25                                             |        | 30                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 97 |
| Bolivia                                  | 18                             |      | 3,913                                        |      | 82                              |      | 81                                    |      | 770        |      | 32                             |      | 47                                             |        | 38                                |        | 41                                      |   |                            | 63 |
| Brazil                                   | 18                             |      | 7,536                                        |      | 243                             |      | 54                                    |      | 1,608      |      | 55                             |      | 47                                             |        | 38                                |        | 54                                      |   |                            | 75 |
| Chile                                    | 73                             |      | 9,188                                        |      | 1,032                           |      | 44                                    |      | 1,474      |      | 50                             |      | 51                                             |        | 40                                |        | 56                                      |   |                            | 90 |
| Colombia                                 | 7                              |      | 2,211                                        |      | 148                             |      | 69                                    |      | 878        |      | 20                             |      | 75                                             |        | 54                                |        | 44                                      |   |                            | 82 |
| Costa Rica                               | 11                             |      | 4,600                                        |      | 451                             |      | 50                                    |      | 1,606      |      | 99                             |      | 66                                             |        | 49                                |        | 54                                      |   |                            | 90 |
| Cuba                                     | 49                             |      | 2,962                                        |      | 4,096                           |      | 36                                    |      | 1,270      |      | 82                             |      | 6                                              |        | 22                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 96 |
| Dominican Republic                       | 17                             |      | 4,789                                        |      | 1,857                           |      | 70                                    |      | 846        |      | 18                             |      | 92                                             |        | 74                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 68 |
| Ecuador                                  | 22                             |      | 6,560                                        |      | 577                             |      | 64                                    |      | 977        |      | 35                             |      | 58                                             |        | 46                                |        | 44                                      |   |                            | 74 |
| El Salvador                              | 13                             |      | 8,429                                        |      | 2,810                           |      | 84                                    |      | 673        |      | 23                             |      | 106                                            |        | 91                                |        | 44                                      |   |                            | 63 |
| Guatemala                                | 9                              |      | 4,500                                        |      | 578                             |      | 85                                    |      | 934        |      | 14                             |      | 37                                             |        | 78                                |        | 43                                      |   |                            | 47 |
| Guyana                                   | 10                             |      | 4,000                                        |      | 37                              |      | 65                                    |      | 579        |      | 46                             |      | 42                                             |        | 36                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 85 |
| Haiti                                    | 2                              |      | 1,857                                        |      | 464                             |      | 122                                   |      | 183        |      | 2                              |      | 120                                            |        | 121                               |        | 30                                      |   |                            | 23 |
| Honduras                                 | 11                             |      | 2,714                                        |      | 339                             |      | 91                                    |      | 494        |      | 18                             |      | 54                                             |        | 77                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 58 |
| Jamaica                                  | 9                              |      | 10,000                                       |      | 1,818                           |      | 49                                    |      | 1,160      |      | 79                             |      | 57                                             |        | 44                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 86 |
| Mexico                                   | 8                              |      | 4,979                                        |      | 245                             |      | 59                                    |      | 1,418      |      | 68                             |      | 52                                             |        | 48                                |        | 42                                      |   |                            | 80 |
| Nicaragua                                | 28                             |      | 9,714                                        |      | 523                             |      | 74                                    |      | 873        |      | 24                             |      | 98                                             |        | 79                                |        | 48                                      |   |                            | 82 |
| Panama                                   | 9                              |      | 1,545                                        |      | 224                             |      | 48                                    |      | 1,237      |      | 65                             |      | 53                                             |        | 41                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 82 |
| Paraguay                                 | 13                             |      | 2,353                                        |      | 98                              |      | 74                                    |      | 817        |      | 13                             |      | 60                                             |        | 47                                |        | 49                                      |   |                            | 82 |
| Peru                                     | 33                             |      | 6,236                                        |      | 432                             |      | 77                                    |      | 633        |      | 17                             |      | 31                                             |        | 58                                |        | 46                                      |   |                            | 72 |
| Trinidad & Tobago                        | 11                             |      | 12,000                                       |      | 2,400                           |      | 45                                    |      | 2,933      |      | 140                            |      | 72                                             |        | 52                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 92 |
| Uruguay                                  | 40                             |      | 4,259                                        |      | 653                             |      | 42                                    |      | 1,702      |      | 32                             |      | 29                                             |        | 32                                |        | 54                                      |   |                            | 94 |
| Venezuela                                | 44                             |      | 14,159                                       |      | 683                             |      | 43                                    |      | 2,822      |      | 149                            |      | 55                                             |        | 43                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 82 |
| <b>EUROPE</b>                            |                                |      |                                              |      |                                 |      |                                       |      |            |      |                                |      |                                                |        |                                   |        |                                         |   |                            |    |
| <b>NATO Europe</b>                       | 237                            |      | 28,620                                       |      | 27,501                          |      | 13                                    |      | 6,578      |      | 348                            |      | 28                                             |        | 64                                |        | 48                                      |   |                            | 93 |
| Belgium*                                 | 322                            |      | 36,448                                       |      | 105,700                         |      | 2                                     |      | 9,878      |      | 589                            |      | 21                                             |        | 28                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Denmark*                                 | 259                            |      | 38,824                                       |      | 30,698                          |      | 2                                     |      | 10,830     |      | 752                            |      | 1                                              |        | 20                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| France*                                  | 350                            |      | 37,091                                       |      | 34,108                          |      | 8                                     |      | 8,902      |      | 512                            |      | 13                                             |        | 24                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Germany, West*                           | 350                            |      | 43,808                                       |      | 86,209                          |      | 5                                     |      | 10,479     |      | 491                            |      | 21                                             |        | 28                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Greece                                   | 220                            |      | 10,816                                       |      | 15,568                          |      | 30                                    |      | 3,433      |      | 74                             |      | 46                                             |        | 37                                |        | 49                                      |   |                            | 84 |
| Iceland*                                 |                                |      |                                              |      |                                 |      | 4                                     |      | 9,536      |      | 397                            |      | 6                                              |        | 22                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Italy*                                   | 112                            |      | 17,572                                       |      | 21,133                          |      | 20                                    |      | 4,669      |      | 215                            |      | 9                                              |        | 23                                |        | 48                                      |   |                            | 95 |
| Luxembourg*                              | 103                            |      | 37,000                                       |      | 12,333                          |      | 15                                    |      | 11,408     |      | 698                            |      | 15                                             |        | 25                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 98 |
| Netherlands*                             | 304                            |      | 38,500                                       |      | 103,293                         |      | 9                                     |      | 9,396      |      | 730                            |      | 37                                             |        | 34                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Norway*                                  | 322                            |      | 33,564                                       |      | 4,040                           |      | 3                                     |      | 9,528      |      | 729                            |      | 2                                              |        | 21                                |        | 51                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Portugal                                 | 64                             |      | 9,828                                        |      | 6,837                           |      | 41                                    |      | 1,968      |      | 73                             |      | 41                                             |        | 35                                |        | 52                                      |   |                            | 72 |
| Turkey                                   | 64                             |      | 5,736                                        |      | 3,562                           |      | 70                                    |      | 1,244      |      | 44                             |      | 30                                             |        | 57                                |        | 32                                      |   |                            | 60 |
| United Kingdom*                          | 262                            |      | 46,716                                       |      | 59,926                          |      | 16                                    |      | 5,578      |      | 297                            |      | 3                                              |        | 23                                |        | 49                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| <b>ALL NATO</b><br>(incl. US and Canada) | 336                            |      | 39,358                                       |      | 8,586                           |      |                                       |      | 7,886      |      | 446                            |      | 26                                             |        | 73                                |        | 49                                      |   |                            | 95 |
| <b>Warsaw Pact</b>                       | 311                            |      | 24,303                                       |      | 4,917                           |      |                                       |      | 3,777      |      | 173                            |      | 31                                             |        | 58                                |        | 57                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Bulgaria*                                | 77                             |      | 4,527                                        |      | 6,117                           |      | 27                                    |      | 3,212      |      | 120                            |      | 31                                             |        | 33                                |        | 53                                      |   |                            | 95 |
| Czechoslovakia*                          | 143                            |      | 11,651                                       |      | 16,930                          |      | 20                                    |      | 4,733      |      | 144                            |      | 37                                             |        | 34                                |        | 61                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Germany, East*                           | 218                            |      | 23,255                                       |      | 33,806                          |      | 19                                    |      | 5,666      |      | 226                            |      | 42                                             |        | 36                                |        | 47                                      |   |                            | 99 |
| Hungary*                                 | 79                             |      | 7,368                                        |      | 9,032                           |      | 32                                    |      | 3,477      |      | 142                            |      | 20                                             |        | 27                                |        | 47                                      |   |                            | 98 |
| Poland*                                  | 99                             |      | 11,287                                       |      | 11,070                          |      | 30                                    |      | 3,655      |      | 101                            |      | 53                                             |        | 41                                |        | 55                                      |   |                            | 98 |
| Romania*                                 | 56                             |      | 6,757                                        |      | 5,130                           |      | 29                                    |      | 3,088      |      | 103                            |      | 31                                             |        | 33                                |        | 50                                      |   |                            | 98 |
| USSR*                                    | 394                            |      | 28,312                                       |      | 4,558                           |      | 23                                    |      | 3,705      |      | 189                            |      | 25                                             |        | 29                                |        | 56                                      |   |                            | 99 |

## Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities (chart 22). A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* to give an overview of the range of western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with some revisions based on CIA testimony made available in the past year. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.<sup>1</sup>

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.

2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Since 1970 the budget has dropped about 4 percent, from 17.9 to 17.2 billion rubles.

3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.

4. The ruble is essentially a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.

5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate, and the official US view of that budget, there was a gap, as chart 22 indicates, of \$129 billion in 1978, a disparity which was larger than the total US military budget that year.

6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditures, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$51 billion in 1978, although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

### Soviet expenditures in rubles

#### Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on**—One approach attempts to flesh out the Soviet announced military budget by adding elements such as research and development, which are believed to be missing from the official figures. The missing elements are generally extracted from other parts of the state budget.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), and operating costs and research. Each major component is composed of many individual elements which are separately assigned monetary values. Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast expenditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. The dollar

figure is of principal public interest (since it is used for comparison with US expenditures), but it is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for this purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

#### Components of CIA estimate

In ruble values, CIA calculates Soviet military expenditures at more than three times the budget of 17.2 billion rubles which the USSR announced for 1978. While the public record does not show how the 1978 figure breaks down into all of the components, averages for the period 1967-1977 will give some clue to the relative importance of the major categories. The estimate of Soviet expenditures in rubles in that period was composed as follows:

- almost one-quarter for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- a little over one-quarter for operating (60 percent of that for personnel).

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part through an analysis of Soviet information on expenditures for science.

While no direct reference to the basis for the calculations seems to have been made recently, analysts indicated in 1974 testimony that a major share of the Soviet science budget was assumed to be military.

CIA stated in 1978 testimony with "high confidence" that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is "large and growing". The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's has been the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report provides a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but two of the general points made seem particularly relevant: a) Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and b) whether, or how much, Soviet military R&D is included in the science budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. It may not provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures on military R&D, but as a foundation for confident estimates of level or trend it clearly has serious weaknesses.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Pre-

sumably this is because major equipment can, in large part, be obtained or observed, and at least some of the ruble prices determined from Soviet price lists or sales abroad. In theory at least there is good, "hard" information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up to date is quite another problem, as evidenced by CIA's announcement in 1976 that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were now estimated to be twice as high as previously thought, because the ruble prices paid were higher than CIA had calculated.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality and condition of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul of old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider fairly common in the Soviet Union.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arises in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For at least some of the procurement items, CIA must use US analogs. Values in US equivalent prices are established, then converted back to rubles by applying dollar-to-ruble conversion factors. Assessing quality as compared with like US equipment must become a major headache in this case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology as a rule lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be more simplified.

For example, CIA testimony mentions micro-miniaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a weapon which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote command and control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimates of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet forces are very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are low. (The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month.)

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The record is not clear on all these points. For 1978 CIA estimated manpower at 4.2 million, IISS (the source used in this report) at 3.6 million. The higher CIA figure may result from a definitional difference, possibly from the CIA inclusion of civilians in uniform or of border guards. (ISS has a separate category for paramilitary forces.) It could also result from higher assumptions of the actual complement of Soviet divisions. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but certainty in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces for which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 11 percent of the time (US 50 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences in operating practice, the problems illustrate the complexity of the cost-estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

1. Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (#5, page 38).

## Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach now used in this study. It makes possible the comparison of the military "burden" relative to GNP and other national budgets, and also rough comparisons among countries.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

## Implications of CIA methodology

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to the many unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified by the

distortion which arises in the dollar pricing. National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. For a review of the "index number effect", see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Two examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations comes to about \$12,500 per man. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive on-the-job training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, eg. the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less front-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem". Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the estimates. In the overall cost estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In the 1979 testimony they reduced this to plus or minus 10 percent for the current period.

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of the tendency to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side, perhaps of an order of minus 5 to plus 25 percent.

## WMSE calculations

## Soviet Union

The CIA ruble estimate is the basis of the dollar valuation in this publication. For the reasons stated above, it appears to have an upward bias, with the net effect of substantially exaggerating Soviet military expenditures.

The CIA ruble estimate is converted to dollars, in the WMSE method, through exchange rates which the World Bank uses for calculations of GNP. A new method of determining GNP in the centrally-planned economies of Europe, tentatively adopted by the Bank in 1979, uses the noncommercial (tourist) rates for the ruble and other Eastern European currencies; values established for 1970, the benchmark year, are moved forward using the US price change in the implicit GNP deflator.

The World Bank method assigns a substantially lower value to the ruble than that implicit in the purchasing power estimate of the intelligence calculations.

tions, and somewhat lower than the purchasing power estimate previously used in this publication. In adopting an exchange rate conversion in place of purchasing power, we are following the procedure used for other countries.

In view of the uncertain value of the ruble as compared with normally traded currencies, any estimate of its exchange value at this point must be judgmental. Further observation may suggest that it should be assigned a higher value against the dollar—which of course would raise the dollar estimate.

On the other hand, further review of the CIA calculations, by intelligence or other specialists, are quite likely to yield a lower, and we think, a more realistic value of Soviet military expenditures in rubles:

## Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact (page 6) are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting to dollars, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in the World Bank's calculation of GNP.

While there appear to be some differences in factors used, this in general is also the approach adopted by IISS and SIPRI. The total dollar figures for these countries are in fairly close agreement.

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are then priced in dollars at US pay rates (at 100 percent for officers and at 75 percent for enlisted men); c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appear in the ACDA annual report, where they produce military expenditures for the "other WP countries" roughly double the overall estimates of the other sources. The same report also shows health and education budgets for these countries. No comparable adjustment is made for the manpower component of these social programs, although both have a significant personnel component which is also likely to be "underpriced" compared with US pay rates. This is a curious inconsistency of method which would appear to distort the budget comparisons shown in the ACDA table.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" also affects comparisons between the WP and other countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any other country in the world. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in this publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the unrealistically low official WP version of their military expenditures, which is perhaps the \$35 billion on chart 22, and the upwardly biased official US version of \$177 billion, there must be a reasonable estimate.

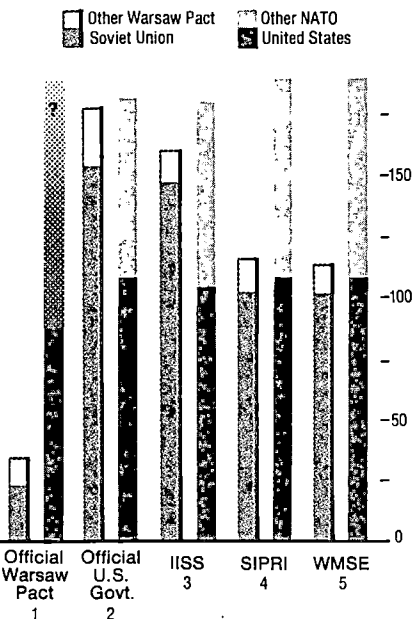
At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries in 1978 were in total about \$62 billion lower than the US Government estimates. Rather than being equal to the NATO expenditures, this would make them lower by more than one-third. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whale of a lot of money. □

References—see page 38.

## Military Expenditures of the Major

## Alliances, 1978 — Five Views

billion dollars



1. Defense budgets and official rates of exchange, as reported to UN.
2. US Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, World Military Expenditures and Arms Transfers 1969-78.
3. International Institute for Strategic Studies, The Military Balance, 1979-80. (IISS has since discontinued publication of an estimate for USSR).
4. Stockholm International Peace Research Institute, SIPRI Yearbook 1981.
5. This publication, Table II.

# RANKING OF COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS

## 141 Countries, 1979

TABLE III

|                                   | MILITARY                       |      |                                              |        |                                 |         | GNP                                   |            | EDUCATION |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |      |                            |      |    |      |    |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|------|----------------------------------------------|--------|---------------------------------|---------|---------------------------------------|------------|-----------|--------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------------|------|----------------------------|------|----|------|----|
|                                   | Public Expenditures per Capita |      | Public Expenditures per Soldier <sup>1</sup> |        | Public Expenditures per Sq. Km. |         | Economic-Social Standing <sup>2</sup> | per Capita |           | Public Expenditures per Capita | School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>3</sup> | % School-Age Population in School | % Women in Total University Enrollment |      | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |      |    |      |    |
|                                   | Rank                           | US\$ | Rank                                         | US\$   | Rank                            | US\$    | Avg. Rank                             | Rank       | US\$      | Rank                           | US\$                                           | Rank                              | Number                                 | Rank | Number                     | Rank | %  | Rank | %  |
| WORLD                             | 108                            |      |                                              | 19,536 |                                 | 3,618   |                                       |            | 2,395     |                                | 124                                            |                                   | 46                                     |      | 54                         |      | 40 |      | 70 |
| Developed                         | 348                            |      |                                              | 38,475 |                                 | 6,777   |                                       |            | 7,698     |                                | 435                                            |                                   | 26                                     |      | 70                         |      | 44 |      | 99 |
| Developing                        | 34                             |      |                                              | 7,510  |                                 | 1,438   |                                       |            | 730       |                                | 27                                             |                                   | 56                                     |      | 51                         |      | 33 |      | 59 |
| AMERICA                           |                                |      |                                              |        |                                 |         |                                       |            |           |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |      |                            |      |    |      |    |
| North America                     | 508                            |      |                                              | 60,133 |                                 | 6,536   |                                       |            | 10,436    |                                | 680                                            |                                   | 23                                     |      | 83                         |      | 47 |      | 99 |
| United States*                    | 5                              | 543  | 6                                            | 60,474 | 25                              | 13,060  | 7                                     | 14         | 10,554    | 9                              | 676                                            | 10                                | 23                                     | 2    | 84                         | 17   | 47 | 1    | 99 |
| Canada*                           | 26                             | 174  | 9                                            | 51,500 | 88                              | 413     | 8                                     | 16         | 9,319     | 8                              | 715                                            | 15                                | 24                                     | 5    | 75                         | 14   | 48 | 22   | 98 |
| Latin America                     | 23                             |      |                                              | 6,615  |                                 | 386     |                                       |            | 1,651     |                                | 63                                             |                                   | 44                                     |      | 58                         |      | 36 |      | 79 |
| Argentina                         | 63                             | 55   | 51                                           | 11,256 | 84                              | 541     | 44                                    | 49         | 2,217     | 57                             | 75                                             | 22                                | 27                                     | 67   | 58                         | 26   | 43 | 32   | 93 |
| Barbados                          | 115                            | 7    | 123                                          | 2,000  | 42                              | 5,000   | 35                                    | 48         | 2,322     | 34                             | 154                                            | 28                                | 29                                     | 20   | 69                         | 47   | 39 | 22   | 98 |
| Bolivia                           | 32                             | 18   | 108                                          | 4,174  | 123                             | 87      | 91                                    | 95         | 568       | 90                             | 20                                             | 45                                | 36                                     | 67   | 58                         | 77   | 30 | 72   | 63 |
| Brazil                            | 90                             | 14   | 86                                           | 6,004  | 107                             | 198     | 59                                    | 55         | 1,792     | 66                             | 64                                             | 59                                | 44                                     | 84   | 54                         | 49   | 38 | 62   | 75 |
| Chile                             | 43                             | 88   | 52                                           | 11,247 | 68                              | 1,263   | 47                                    | 52         | 1,904     | 61                             | 70                                             | 54                                | 43                                     | 9    | 72                         | 41   | 40 | 36   | 92 |
| Colombia                          | 109                            | 9    | 115                                          | 3,118  | 109                             | 186     | 68                                    | 68         | 1,133     | 90                             | 20                                             | 75                                | 52                                     | 74   | 56                         | 49   | 38 | 42   | 86 |
| Costa Rica                        |                                |      |                                              |        |                                 |         | 52                                    | 58         | 1,616     | 50                             | 92                                             | 62                                | 46                                     | 83   | 55                         | 54   | 37 | 32   | 93 |
| Cuba                              | 41                             | 79   | 109                                          | 4,116  | 37                              | 6,795   | 34                                    | 63         | 1,417     | 39                             | 122                                            | 10                                | 23                                     | 17   | 70                         | 21   | 46 | 27   | 95 |
| Dominican Rep.                    | 20                             | 18   | 92                                           | 5,263  | 53                              | 2,053   | 70                                    | 76         | 958       | 84                             | 24                                             | 93                                | 73                                     | 60   | 59                         | 36   | 41 | 67   | 68 |
| Ecuador                           | 77                             | 24   | 90                                           | 5,606  | 20                              | 652     | 64                                    | 67         | 1,143     | 76                             | 43                                             | 65                                | 47                                     | 51   | 60                         | 59   | 35 | 57   | 79 |
| El Salvador                       | 102                            | 10   | 79                                           | 6,857  | 54                              | 2,286   | 82                                    | 82         | 744       | 84                             | 24                                             | 107                               | 89                                     | 94   | 50                         | 66   | 32 | 72   | 63 |
| Guatemala                         | 96                             | 12   | 101                                          | 4,722  | 76                              | 780     | 86                                    | 75         | 1,002     | 94                             | 19                                             | 112                               | 96                                     | 115  | 33                         | 86   | 27 | 84   | 50 |
| Guyana                            | 31                             | 19   | 113                                          | 3,200  | 126                             | 74      | 66                                    | 93         | 585       | 67                             | 58                                             | 50                                | 40                                     | 31   | 65                         | 64   | 33 | 38   | 90 |
| Haiti                             | 108                            | 3    | 121                                          | 2,285  | 51                              | 576     | 122                                   | 127        | 198       | 130                            | 4                                              | 124                               | 124                                    | 116  | 32                         | 73   | 31 | 113  | 26 |
| Honduras                          | 83                             | 15   | 103                                          | 4,546  | 86                              | 446     | 92                                    | 96         | 566       | 90                             | 20                                             | 100                               | 80                                     | 101  | 44                         | 54   | 37 | 77   | 60 |
| Jamaica                           | 109                            | 9    | 96                                           | 5,000  | 63                              | 1,818   | 53                                    | 73         | 1,010     | 60                             | 72                                             | 59                                | 44                                     | 28   | 67                         | 24   | 44 | 39   | 89 |
| Mexico                            | 102                            | 10   | 62                                           | 6,330  | 35                              | 321     | 58                                    | 56         | 1,779     | 56                             | 80                                             | 62                                | 46                                     | 23   | 68                         | 82   | 28 | 55   | 81 |
| Nicaragua                         | 40                             | 23   | 51                                           | 6,750  | 67                              | 415     | 86                                    | 89         | 641       | 94                             | 19                                             | 97                                | 79                                     | 85   | 53                         | 73   | 31 | 75   | 62 |
| Panama                            | 113                            | 8    | 128                                          | 1,364  | 107                             | 198     | 49                                    | 61         | 1,500     | 59                             | 74                                             | 47                                | 38                                     | 23   | 68                         | 84   | 53 | 51   | 82 |
| Paraguay                          | 21                             | 13   | 117                                          | 2,800  | 121                             | 103     | 71                                    | 71         | 1,085     | 107                            | 14                                             | 59                                | 44                                     | 87   | 51                         | 26   | 43 | 51   | 82 |
| Peru                              | 76                             | 25   | 100                                          | 4,728  | 94                              | 338     | 72                                    | 78         | 848       | 90                             | 20                                             | 80                                | 56                                     | 31   | 65                         | 66   | 32 | 60   | 76 |
| Trinidad & Tobago                 | 91                             | 13   | 39                                           | 15,000 | 49                              | 2,941   | 43                                    | 35         | 3,668     | 33                             | 155                                            | 75                                | 52                                     | 67   | 58                         | 57   | 36 | 36   | 92 |
| Uruguay                           | 66                             | 59   | 85                                           | 6,179  | 72                              | 982     | 45                                    | 46         | 2,386     | 74                             | 48                                             | 36                                | 33                                     | 60   | 59                         | 17   | 47 | 30   | 94 |
| Venezuela                         | 68                             | 42   | 37                                           | 16,595 | 77                              | 764     | 47                                    | 42         | 2,952     | 36                             | 135                                            | 54                                | 43                                     | 71   | 57                         | 41   | 40 | 51   | 82 |
| EUROPE                            |                                |      |                                              |        |                                 |         |                                       |            |           |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |      |                            |      |    |      |    |
| NATO Europe                       | 282                            |      |                                              | 32,997 |                                 | 31,745  |                                       |            | 7,880     |                                | 399                                            |                                   | 28                                     |      | 63                         |      | 39 |      | 93 |
| Belgium*                          | 14                             | 368  | 18                                           | 41,724 | 5                               | 119,016 | 12                                    | 9          | 11,225    | 10                             | 668                                            | 19                                | 25                                     | 46   | 62                         | 57   | 36 | 1    | 99 |
| Denmark*                          | 19                             | 297  | 16                                           | 43,371 | 15                              | 35,220  | 2                                     | 7          | 12,461    | 6                              | 789                                            | 2                                 | 19                                     | 14   | 71                         | 41   | 40 | 1    | 99 |
| France*                           | 10                             | 424  | 13                                           | 44,525 | 12                              | 41,431  | 3                                     | 11         | 10,749    | 12                             | 560                                            | 10                                | 23                                     | 23   | 68                         | 14   | 48 | 1    | 99 |
| Germany, West*                    | 12                             | 404  | 11                                           | 50,093 | 6                               | 99,742  | 9                                     | 6          | 12,464    | 11                             | 566                                            | 22                                | 27                                     | 29   | 66                         | 59   | 35 | 1    | 99 |
| Greece                            | 20                             | 257  | 43                                           | 13,103 | 21                              | 18,378  | 30                                    | 32         | 4,215     | 46                             | 103                                            | 42                                | 35                                     | 23   | 68                         | 41   | 40 | 42   | 86 |
| Iceland*                          |                                |      |                                              |        |                                 |         | 5                                     | 13         | 10,571    | 20                             | 380                                            | 7                                 | 22                                     | 9    | 72                         | 59   | 35 | 1    | 99 |
| Italy*                            | 70                             | 136  | 32                                           | 21,266 | 19                              | 25,770  | 21                                    | 26         | 5,677     | 25                             | 259                                            | 10                                | 23                                     | 51   | 60                         | 36   | 41 | 27   | 95 |
| Luxembourg*                       | 34                             | 117  | 17                                           | 42,000 | 23                              | 16,154  | 13                                    | 5          | 13,746    | 5                              | 827                                            | 15                                | 24                                     | 46   | 62                         | 30   | 42 | 22   | 98 |
| Netherlands*                      | 15                             | 359  | 15                                           | 43,852 | 4                               | 123,603 | 13                                    | 12         | 10,660    | 4                              | 850                                            | 32                                | 32                                     | 46   | 62                         | 82   | 28 | 1    | 99 |
| Norway*                           | 16                             | 357  | 21                                           | 37,282 | 43                              | 4,485   | 3                                     | 10         | 10,919    | 3                              | 857                                            | 3                                 | 20                                     | 17   | 70                         | 49   | 38 | 1    | 99 |
| Portugal                          | 60                             | 70   | 50                                           | 11,450 | 35                              | 7,459   | 41                                    | 50         | 1,973     | 57                             | 75                                             | 36                                | 33                                     | 31   | 65                         | 22   | 45 | 62   | 75 |
| Turkey                            | 69                             | 57   | 104                                          | 4,516  | 48                              | 3,274   | 75                                    | 64         | 1,387     | 74                             | 48                                             | 87                                | 62                                     | 96   | 46                         | 92   | 25 | 75   | 62 |
| United Kingdom*                   | 17                             | 342  | 7                                            | 59,306 | 8                               | 78,508  | 16                                    | 23         | 7,214     | 21                             | 360                                            | 7                                 | 22                                     | 4    | 79                         | 59   | 35 | 1    | 99 |
| ALL NATO<br>(incl. US and Canada) | 380                            |      |                                              | 44,690 |                                 | 9,813   |                                       |            | 8,988     |                                | 523                                            |                                   | 25                                     |      | 72                         |      | 44 |      | 96 |
| Warsaw Pact                       | 342                            |      |                                              | 26,755 |                                 | 5,449   |                                       |            | 4,133     |                                | 191                                            |                                   | 29                                     |      | 61                         |      | 49 |      | 99 |
| Bulgaria*                         | 39                             | 106  | 83                                           | 6,267  | 31                              | 8,476   | 32                                    | 39         | 3,678     | 37                             | 134                                            | 32                                | 32                                     | 74   | 56                         | 6    | 50 | 30   | 94 |
| Czechoslovakia*                   | 23                             | 148  | 49                                           | 11,598 | 22                              | 17,592  | 25                                    | 29         | 5,213     | 32                             | 161                                            | 42                                | 35                                     | 60   | 59                         | 36   | 41 | 1    | 99 |
| Germany, East*                    | 12                             | 235  | 29                                           | 24,717 | 14                              | 36,322  | 18                                    | 25         | 6,351     | 26                             | 249                                            | 36                                | 33                                     | 38   | 64                         | 17   | 47 | 1    | 99 |
| Hungary*                          | 41                             | 95   | 60                                           | 9,808  | 27                              | 10,968  | 28                                    | 36         | 3,789     | 31                             | 167                                            | 22                                | 27                                     | 71   | 57                         | 14   | 48 | 1    | 99 |
| Poland*                           | 35                             | 111  | 45                                           | 12,264 | 26                              | 12,472  | 29                                    | 37         | 3,785     | 41                             | 112                                            | 47                                | 38                                     | 51   | 60                         | 6    | 50 | 1    | 99 |
| Romania*                          | 54                             | 64   | 70                                           | 7,845  | 40                              | 5,979   | 33                                    | 40         | 3,578     | 45                             | 106                                            | 36                                | 33                                     | 51   | 60                         | 26   | 43 | 22   | 98 |
| USSR*                             | 9                              | 433  | 25                                           | 31,165 | 41                              | 5,089   | 23                                    | 34         | 4,052     | 29                             | 210                                            | 27                                | 28                                     | 49   | 61                         | 6    | 50 | 1    | 99 |

# Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities (table opposite). A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* to give an overview of the range of western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with some revisions based on CIA testimony made available in the past year. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.<sup>1</sup>

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.

2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Since 1970 the budget has dropped about 4 percent, from 17.9 to 17.2 billion rubles.

3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.

4. The ruble is almost exclusively a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.

5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate, and the official US view of that budget, there was a gap of 155 billion dollars in 1979, a disparity which was larger than the total US military budget that year.

6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditures, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$67 billion in 1979, although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

## Soviet expenditures in rubles

### Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on**—One approach attempts to flesh out the Soviet announced military budget by adding elements such as research and development, which are believed to be missing from the official figures. The missing elements are generally extracted from other parts of the state budget.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), and operating costs and research. Each major component is composed of many individual elements which are separately assigned monetary values. Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast ex-

penditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. The dollar figure is of principal public interest (since it is used for comparison with US expenditures), but it is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some but not all of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for this purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

### Components of CIA estimate

In ruble values, CIA calculates Soviet military expenditures (in 1970 prices) at more than three times the budget of 17.2 billion rubles which the USSR announced for 1979. While the public record does not show how the 1979 figure breaks down into all of the components, averages for the period since 1965 will give some clue to the relative importance of the major categories. The estimate of Soviet expenditures in rubles in that period was composed as follows (ref. 8):

- roughly one-fifth for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- almost one-third for operating (60 percent of that for personnel).

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part through an analysis of Soviet information on expenditures for science.

While no direct reference to the basis for the calculations seems to have been made recently, analysts indicated in 1974 testimony that a major share of the Soviet science budget was assumed to be military.

CIA stated in 1978 testimony with "high confidence" that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is "large and growing". The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's has been the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6). It is the fastest growing of the major components (ref. 8).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report provides a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but two of the general points made seem particularly relevant: a) Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and b) whether, or how much, Soviet military R&D is included in the science budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. It may not provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures on military R&D, but as a foundation for confident estimates of level or trend it clearly has serious weaknesses.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Presumably this is because the numbers of major equipment can, in large part, be observed, and at least some of the ruble prices (e.g., civilian products bought by the military) can be determined from Soviet price lists. Others may be obtained clandestinely. In theory at least there is good, "hard" information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up to date is quite another problem, as evidenced by CIA's announcement in 1976 that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were now estimated to be twice as high as previously thought, because the ruble prices paid were higher than CIA had calculated.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul of old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider fairly common in the Soviet Union.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arises in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For many of the procurement items, CIA must use US analogs. Values in US equivalent prices are established, then converted to rubles via a small sample of dollar-ruble ratios (about 1 ruble price for every 10 dollar prices). Assessing quality as compared with like US equipment must become a major headache in this case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology as a rule lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be more simplified.

For example, CIA testimony mentions micro-miniaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a weapon which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote command and control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimates of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet forces are very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are low. (The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month not including upkeep).

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The record is not clear on all these points. For 1978 CIA estimated manpower at 4.2 million, IHS (the source used in this report) at 3.6 million. The higher CIA figure may result from a definitional difference, possibly from the CIA inclusion of civilians in uniform or of border guards. (ISS has a separate category for paramilitary forces.) It could also result from higher assumptions of the actual complement of Soviet divisions. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but that in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

1. Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (#5, page 40).

# MILITARY EXPENDITURES OF THE MAJOR ALLIANCES, 1979- FOUR WESTERN VIEWS

billion dollars

|                       | Warsaw Pact |       |       | NATO  |       |       |
|-----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                       | USSR        | Other | Total | US    | Other | Total |
| US Govt. <sup>1</sup> | 181.4       | 29.3  | 210.7 | 122.3 | 90.2  | 212.5 |
| IISS <sup>2</sup>     | na          | 13.6  | na    | 114.5 | 88.6  | 203.1 |
| SIPRI <sup>3</sup>    | 115.2       | 12.0  | 127.2 | 122.3 | 96.3  | 218.6 |
| WMSE <sup>4</sup>     | 114.0       | 13.5  | 127.5 | 122.3 | 95.8  | 218.1 |

<sup>1</sup>US Arms Control and Disarmament Agency.

<sup>2</sup>International Institute for Strategic Studies.

<sup>3</sup>Stockholm International Peace Research Institute.

<sup>4</sup>This publication, Table II.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces for which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 11 percent; of the time (US 50 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences, in operating practice, the problems illustrate the inadequacy of number comparisons and complexity of the cost-estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

## Soviet expenditures in dollars Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach now used in this study. It makes possible the comparison of the military "burden" relative to GNP and other national budgets, and also rough comparisons among countries.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

## Implications of CIA methodology

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified because all components are priced in dollars.

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is not done in the CIA calculations. For a review of the "index number effect", see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Two examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations comes to about \$12, 500 per man, according to CIA statements in 1980. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive on-the-job training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, eg. the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less front-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring [i.e., exaggerating] the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem". Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the results. In the overall cost estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In the 1979 testimony they reduced this to plus or minus 10 percent for the current period.

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of possible tendencies to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side.

## WMSE calculations Soviet Union

The CIA ruble estimate is the basis of the dollar valuation in this publication. For the reasons stated above, it appears to have an upward bias, with the net effect of substantially exaggerating Soviet military expenditures.

The CIA ruble estimate is converted to dollars, in the WMSE method, through exchange rates which the World Bank has been using for calculations of GNP. These rates, tentatively adopted by the Bank in 1979, are the noncommercial (tourist) rates for the ruble and other Eastern European currencies; values established for 1970, the benchmark year,

were moved forward using the US price change in the implicit GNP deflator. At present, the World Bank has this methodology under review, and may make some revisions in it.

The World Bank method assigns a substantially lower value to the ruble than that implicit in the purchasing power estimate of the intelligence calculations, and somewhat lower than the purchasing power estimate previously used in this publication. In adopting an exchange rate conversion in place of purchasing power, we are following the procedure used for other countries.

In view of the uncertain value of the ruble as compared with normally traded currencies, any estimate of its exchange value at this point must be judgmental. Further observation may suggest that it should be assigned a higher value against the dollar — which of course would raise the dollar estimate.

On the other hand, further review of the CIA calculations, by intelligence or other specialists, are quite likely to yield a lower, and we think, a more realistic value of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

## Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting to dollars, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in the World Bank's calculation of GNP.

While there appear to be some differences in factors used, this in general is also the approach adopted by IISS and SIPRI. The total dollar figures for these countries are in fairly close agreement.

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are then priced in dollars at US pay rates; c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appear in the ACDA annual report, where they produce military expenditures for the "other WP countries" roughly double the overall estimates of the other sources.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" affects comparisons between the WP and other countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any other country in the world. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in this publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the upwardly biased official US estimate of \$211 billion and the unrealistically low fraction of that which seems to be the official WP version, there must be a reasonable estimate.

At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries in 1979 were in total about \$83 billion lower than the US Government estimates. Rather than being equal to the NATO expenditures, this would make them lower by 40 percent. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whale of a lot of money.□

References—see page 40.

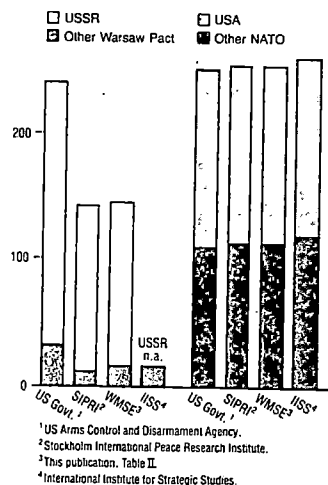
# RANKING OF COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS

142 Countries, 1980

TABLE III

|                                        | MILITARY                       |        |                                              |        |       | GNP                             |       |                                       |        |      | EDUCATION                      |      |      |      |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--------|----------------------------------------------|--------|-------|---------------------------------|-------|---------------------------------------|--------|------|--------------------------------|------|------|------|------------------------------------------------|------|------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------|
|                                        | Public Expenditures per Capita |        | Public Expenditures per Soldier <sup>1</sup> |        | Rank  | Public Expenditures per Sq. Km. |       | Economic-Social Standing <sup>2</sup> | Rank   | US\$ | Public Expenditures per Capita |      | Rank | US\$ | School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>3</sup> |      | Rank | % School-Age Population in School | % Women in Total University Enrollment | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |
|                                        | Rank                           | US\$   | Rank                                         | US\$   |       | Rank                            | US\$  |                                       |        |      | Rank                           | US\$ |      |      | Rank                                           | US\$ |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| <b>WORLD</b> .....                     | 122                            | 22,032 | 44,688                                       | 7,897  |       | 4,123                           | 2,619 |                                       |        | 130  | 45                             | 54   | 40   | 70   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Developed* .....                       | 403                            | 7,897  | 1,504                                        |        |       | 8,477                           | 794   |                                       |        | 448  | 25                             | 69   | 44   | 99   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Developing .....                       | 34                             | 7,737  |                                              |        |       |                                 |       |                                       |        | 31   | 54                             | 51   | 34   | 59   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| <b>AMERICA</b>                         |                                |        |                                              |        |       |                                 |       |                                       |        |      |                                |      |      |      |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| North America                          | 590                            | 69,834 | 7,688                                        |        |       | 11,233                          |       |                                       |        | 591  | 22                             | 84   | 49   | 99   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| United States*                         | 3                              | 632    | 8                                            | 70,231 | 26    | 15,377                          | 9     |                                       |        | 571  | 7                              | 85   | 12   | 49   | 1                                              | 99   |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Canada*                                | 25                             | 195    | 0                                            | 59,519 | 90    | 471                             | 11    |                                       |        | 784  | 17                             | 8    | 12   | 49   | 22                                             | 88   |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| <b>Latin America</b> .....             |                                |        |                                              |        |       |                                 |       |                                       |        |      |                                |      |      |      |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Argentina .....                        | 25                             | 7,514  |                                              | 451    |       | 2,172                           |       |                                       |        | 75   | 45                             | 58   | 37   | 80   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Bolivia .....                          | 61                             | 11,629 | 84                                           | 588    |       | 37                              | 37    | 4,361                                 |        | 167  | 23                             | 28   | 48   | 61   | 32                                             | 42   | 34   | 93                                |                                        |                            |
| Barbados .....                         | 71                             | 9,000  | 19                                           | 22,500 |       | 33                              | 30    | 233                                   |        | 233  | 21                             | 26   | 5    | 76   | 52                                             | 39   | 22   | 98                                |                                        |                            |
| Bolivia .....                          | 84                             | 19     | 111                                          | 4,417  | 123   | 96                              | 84    | 76                                    | 1,071  | 79   | 38                             | 45   | 36   | 81   | 53                                             | 30   | 73   | 53                                |                                        |                            |
| Brazil .....                           | 97                             | 13     | 95                                           | 5,678  | 113   | 182                             | 62    |                                       |        | 63   | 63                             | 45   | 87   | 53   | 55                                             | 38   | 52   | 76                                |                                        |                            |
| Chile .....                            | 35                             | 132    | 40                                           | 16,545 | 64    | 1,923                           | 49    | 51                                    | 2,506  | 50   | 113                            | 57   | 43   | 8    | 172                                            | 45   | 40   | 37                                | 92                                     |                            |
| Colombia .....                         | 102                            | 12     | 109                                          | 4,576  | 104   | 265                             | 68    |                                       |        | 91   | 24                             | 72   | 49   | 73   | 57                                             | 53   | 38   | 45                                | 86                                     |                            |
| Costa Rica .....                       | —                              | —      | —                                            | —      | —     | 52                              | 58    | 1,923                                 |        | 47   | 117                            | 67   | 46   | 81   | 93                                             | 55   | 38   | 34                                | 93                                     |                            |
| Cuba .....                             | 114                            | 59     | 34                                           | 9,565  | 35    | 60                              | 1,864 | 39                                    | 162    | 10   | 23                             | 24   | 68   | 20   | 46                                             | 27   | 95   | 50                                |                                        |                            |
| Dominican Rep. ....                    | 84                             | 19     | 34                                           | 5,684  | 60    | 2,204                           | 69    | 72                                    | 1,175  | 91   | 24                             | 96   | 72   | 66   | 58                                             | 40   | 41   | 64                                | 74                                     |                            |
| Ecuador .....                          | 26                             | 100    | 5,333                                        | 81     | 732   | 63                              | 66    | 1,358                                 | 76     | 49   | 99                             | 47   | 53   | 60   | 62                                             | 36   | 57   | 81                                |                                        |                            |
| El Salvador .....                      | 11                             | 75     | 7,714                                        | 55     | 2,571 | 88                              | 92    | 725                                   | 84     | 29   | 113                            | 97   | 99   | 47   | 74                                             | 65   | 27   | 74                                | 85                                     |                            |
| Guatemala .....                        | 14                             | 67     | 6,313                                        | 76     | 927   | 86                              | 75    | 1,096                                 | 95     | 21   | 112                            | 95   | 120  | 33   | 96                                             | 27   | 90   | 50                                |                                        |                            |
| Guyana .....                           | 78                             | 24     | 120                                          | 2,857  | 124   | 93                              | 69    | 95                                    | 680    | 72   | 59                             | 54   | 42   | 81   | 42                                             | 29   | 39   | 90                                |                                        |                            |
| Haiti .....                            | 126                            | 4      | 11                                           | 2,750  | 79    | 786                             | 119   | 124                                   | 266    | 130  | 4                              | 118  | 119  | 34   | 92                                             | 18   | 29   | 29                                | 90                                     |                            |
| Honduras .....                         | 102                            | 12     | 113                                          | 4,091  | 93    | 402                             | 94    | 96                                    | 633    | 97   | 20                             | 101  | 76   | 98   | 48                                             | 37   | 31   | 60                                |                                        |                            |
| Jamaica .....                          | 11                             | 9      | 104                                          | 5,000  | 57    | 1,818                           | 56    |                                       |        | 76   | 63                             | 45   | 31   | 86   | 35                                             | 44   | 10   | 89                                |                                        |                            |
| Mexico .....                           | 104                            | 11     | 31                                           | 7,065  | 95    | 383                             | 60    | 60                                    | 2,590  | 60   | 78                             | 63   | 45   | 20   | 69                                             | 76   | 30   | 55                                | 83                                     |                            |
| Nicaragua .....                        | 73                             | 28     | 17                                           | 14,000 | 86    | 538                             | 81    | 87                                    | 837    | 86   | 26                             | 95   | 68   | 85   | 54                                             | 65   | 35   | 71                                | 66                                     |                            |
| Panama .....                           | 111                            | 9      | 128                                          | 1,836  | 106   | 237                             | 48    | 61                                    | 1,666  | 59   | 87                             | 48   | 38   | 24   | 68                                             | 5    | 54   | 19                                | 85                                     |                            |
| Paraguay .....                         | 81                             | 21     | 112                                          | 4,313  | 116   | 170                             | 66    |                                       |        | 102  | 18                             | 62   | 44   | 87   | 53                                             | 28   | 43   | 46                                | 86                                     |                            |
| Peru .....                             | 75                             | 26     | 106                                          | 4,760  | 98    | 356                             | 73    |                                       |        | 99   | 19                             | 78   | 54   | 31   | 66                                             | 70   | 32   | 48                                | 80                                     |                            |
| Trinidad & Tobago ..                   | 94                             | 14     | 42                                           | 16,000 | 50    | 3,200                           | 44    |                                       |        | 32   | 52,68                          | 38   | 70   | 51   | 81                                             | 55   | 62   | 37                                | 95                                     |                            |
| Uruguay .....                          | 49                             | 90     | 72                                           | 8,667  | 70    | 1,477                           | 41    | 46                                    | 3,398  | 60   | 78                             | 42   | 35   | 60   | 59                                             | 6    | 53   | 31                                | 94                                     |                            |
| Venezuela .....                        | 66                             | 46     | 37                                           | 18,875 | 78    | 828                             | 50    | 43                                    | 3,726  | 33   | 188                            | 57   | 43   | 73   | 57                                             | 45   | 40   | 56                                | 82                                     |                            |
| <b>EUROPE</b>                          |                                |        |                                              |        |       |                                 |       |                                       |        |      |                                |      |      |      |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| NATO Europe                            | 330                            | 38,921 | 37,292                                       |        |       | 8,899                           |       |                                       |        | 458  | 27                             | 63   | 40   | 94   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Belgium*                               | 16                             | 402    | 19                                           | 44,989 | 5     | 127,710                         | 9     | 13                                    | 12,023 | 9    | 732                            | 17   | 24   | 42   | 63                                             | 59   | 37   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Denmark*                               | 20                             | 314    | 16                                           | 46,000 | 14    | 37,442                          | 31    | 10                                    | 12,504 | 6    | 868                            | 3    | 19   | 16   | 70                                             | 32   | 42   | 31                                | 99                                     |                            |
| France*                                | 9                              | 492    | 13                                           | 53,467 | 13    | 48,384                          | 4     | 12                                    | 12,156 | 13   | 599                            | 10   | 23   | 24   | 68                                             | 12   | 49   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Germany, West*                         | 14                             | 434    | 12                                           | 54,018 | 7     | 107,382                         | 6     | 8                                     | 13,399 | 12   | 616                            | 21   | 26   | 34   | 65                                             | 62   | 36   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Greece .....                           | 24                             | 236    | 51                                           | 12,522 | 25    | 17,265                          | 32    | 36                                    | 4,384  | 54   | 101                            | 40   | 34   | 24   | 68                                             | 40   | 41   | 42                                | 88                                     |                            |
| Iceland*                               | —                              | —      | —                                            | —      | —     | —                               | —     |                                       |        | 500  | 7                              | 22   | 8    | 72   | 72                                             | 66   | 35   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Italy*                                 | 28                             | 171    | 30                                           | 26,224 | 16    | 31,887                          | 21    | 17                                    | 7,012  | 27   | 321                            | 10   | 23   | 60   | 59                                             | 32   | 42   | 37                                | 95                                     |                            |
| Luxembourg*                            | 33                             | 143    | 14                                           | 52,000 | 24    | 17,333                          | 15    | 5                                     | 14,297 | 5    | 920                            | 17   | 24   | 66   | 58                                             | 32   | 42   | 22                                | 98                                     |                            |
| Netherlands .....                      | 17                             | 373    | 17                                           | 45,887 | 4     | 128,707                         | 13    | 15                                    | 11,399 | 4    | 947                            | 35   | 31   | 43   | 62                                             | 76   | 30   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Norway*                                | 15                             | 409    | 13                                           | 45,135 | 44    | 5,154                           | 12    | 9                                     | 13,357 | 2    | 1,197                          | 5    | 20   | 16   | 70                                             | 45   | 40   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Portugal .....                         | 87                             | 87     | 44                                           | 14,400 | 35    | 9,391                           | 39    | 52                                    | 2,393  | 56   | 91                             | 31   | 30   | 8    | 72                                             | 20   | 46   | 58                                | 80                                     |                            |
| Turkey .....                           | 62                             | 55     | 110                                          | 4,450  | 49    | 3,230                           | 80    | 68                                    | 1,327  | 81   | 35                             | 85   | 56   | 99   | 47                                             | 96   | 27   | 74                                | 99                                     |                            |
| United Kingdom*                        | 11                             | 478    | 5                                            | 81,386 | 6     | 109,738                         | 14    | 22                                    | 9,213  | 20   | 494                            | 10   | 23   | 4    | 77                                             | 59   | 37   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| <b>ALL NATO</b><br>(incl. US & Canada) | 443                            | 52,355 |                                              | 11,538 |       |                                 | 9,937 |                                       |        | 516  | 25                             | 72   | 46   | 96   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| <b>Warsaw Pact</b>                     |                                |        |                                              |        |       |                                 |       |                                       |        |      |                                |      |      |      |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Bulgaria*                              | 391                            | 30,793 |                                              | 6,271  |       | 4,614                           |       |                                       |        | 214  | 28                             | 59   | 49   | 99   |                                                |      |      |                                   |                                        |                            |
| Czechoslovakia*                        | 35                             | 133    | 71                                           | 7,919  | 31    | 10,631                          | 31    | 39                                    | 4,219  | 36   | 176                            | 36   | 32   | 73   | 57                                             | 6    | 53   | 31                                | 94                                     |                            |
| Czechoslovakia*                        | 27                             | 180    | 45                                           | 14,103 | 21    | 21,484                          | 27    | 28                                    | 5,821  | 35   | 182                            | 42   | 35   | 60   | 59                                             | 40   | 41   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Germany, East*                         | 18                             | 360    | 23                                           | 37,160 | 9     | 55,741                          | 19    | 21                                    | 7,226  | 28   | 304                            | 42   | 35   | 43   | 62                                             | 17   | 47   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Hungary*                               | 44                             | 103    | 53                                           | 11,828 | 29    | 11,828                          | 28    | 40                                    | 4,200  | 32   | 201                            | 21   | 26   | 60   | 59                                             | 17   | 47   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Poland*                                | 38                             | 121    | 49                                           | 13,522 | 27    | 13,738                          | 34    | 41                                    | 3,929  | 41   | 135                            | 47   | 37   | 81   | 55                                             | 9    | 50   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |
| Romania*                               | 60                             | 61     | 77                                           | 7,337  | 42    | 5,672                           | 35    | 32                                    | 3,851  | 47   | 117                            | 37   | 33   | 43   | 62                                             | 28   | 43   | 22                                | 98                                     |                            |
| USSR*                                  | 10                             | 490    | 26                                           | 35,490 | 41    | 5,803                           | 25    | 34                                    | 4,564  | 31   | 231                            | 21   | 26   | 60   | 59                                             | 9    | 50   | 1                                 | 99                                     |                            |

**Military Expenditures of the Major Alliances, 1980 — Four Views**  
billion dollars



which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 11 percent of the time (US 50 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences in operating practices, the problems illustrate the inadequacy of number comparisons and the complexity of the estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

## Soviet expenditures in dollars

### Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach now used in this study. It makes possible the comparison of the military "burden" relative to GNP and other national budgets, and also rough comparisons among countries.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

### Implications of CIA methodology

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the

method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified because all components are priced in dollars.

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is not done in the CIA calculations. For a review of the "index number effect," see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Two examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations comes to about \$12,500 per man, according to CIA statements in 1980. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive on-the-job training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, e.g. the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less front-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring [i.e., exaggerating] the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem." Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the results. For the overall estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In 1982 testimony they said "our estimates are unlikely to be in error by more than 10 percent for each year" (ref. 5).

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of possible tendencies to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side.

## WMSE calculations

### Soviet Union

The CIA ruble estimate is the basis of the dollar valuation in this publication. For the reasons stated above, it appears to have an upward bias, with the net effect of substantially exaggerating Soviet military expenditures.

The CIA ruble estimate is converted to dollars, in the WMSE method, through exchange rates which the World Bank has been using for calculations of GNP. These rates,

tentatively adopted by the Bank in 1979, are the noncommercial (tourist) rates for the ruble and other Eastern European currencies; values established for 1970, the benchmark year, were moved forward using the US price change in the implicit GNP deflator. At present, the World Bank has this methodology under review, and may make some revisions in it.

The World Bank method assigns a substantially lower value to the ruble than that implicit in the purchasing power estimate of the intelligence calculations, and somewhat lower than the purchasing power estimate previously used in the publication. In adopting an exchange rate conversion in place of purchasing power, we are following the procedure used for other countries.

In view of the uncertain value of the ruble as compared with normally traded currencies, any estimate of its exchange value at this point must be judgemental. Father observation may suggest that it should be assigned a higher value against the dollar—which of course would raise the dollar estimate.

On the other hand, further review of the CIA calculations, by intelligence or other specialists, are quite likely to yield a lower, and we think, a more realistic value of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

## Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact (WP) are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting to dollars, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in the World Bank's calculation of GNP.

While there appear to be some differences in factors used, this in general is also the approach adopted by IISS and SIPRI. The total dollar figures for these countries are in reasonably close agreement (chart 21).

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are the priced in dollars at US pay rates; c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appears in the ACDA annual report, where they produce military expenditures for the "other WP countries" roughly double the overall estimates of the other sources.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" affects comparisons between the WP and other countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any other country in the world. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries, including its NATO allies. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

\* \* \*

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in the publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the upwardly biased official US estimate of \$241 billion and the unrealistically low fraction of that which seems to be the official WP version, there must be a reasonable estimate.

At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries in 1980 were in total about \$94 billion lower than the US Government estimates. Rather than being equal to the NATO expenditures, this would make them lower by 40 percent. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whale of a lot of money. □

References—see page 46

# Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities (chart 21—opposite). A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* to give an overview of the range of western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with some revisions based on CIA testimony made available in the past year. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.\*

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.

2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Since 1970 the budget has dropped about 4 percent, from 17.9 to 17.1 billion rubles.

3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.

4. The ruble is almost exclusively a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.

5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate, and the official US view of that budget, there was a gap of \$182 billion in 1980, a disparity which was larger than the total US military budget that year.

6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditure, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$77 billion in 1980. Although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

## Soviet expenditures in rubles

### Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on or residual**—One approach bases estimates on official Soviet statistics, either adding presumably missing elements to the announced defense budget or, by a residual method, deriving implicit military expenditures from the published Soviet statistics.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), and operating costs and research. Each major component is composed of many individual

elements which are separately assigned monetary values. Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast expenditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. The dollar figure is of principal public interest (since it is used for comparison with US expenditures), but it is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some but far from all of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for the purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

## Components of CIA estimate

In ruble values, CIA calculates Soviet military expenditures (in 1970 prices) at almost four times the budget of 17.1 billion rubles which the USSR announced for 1980. While the public record does not show how the 1980 figure breaks down into all of the components, averages for the period since 1965 will give some clue to the relative importance of the major categories. The estimate of Soviet expenditures in rubles in that period was composed as follows (ref. 8):

- roughly one-fifth for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- almost one-third for operating (60 percent of that for personnel).

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part from Soviet aggregate statistical data—and converted from rubles into dollars with a ratio (ref. 9).

While not direct reference to the specific sources for the calculations appears to have been made recently, analysts in 1974 testimony referred to the state budget for science and indicated that space and military R & D took up most of the allocation for science.

CIA stated in 1978 testimony with "high confidence" that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is "large and growing." The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's was the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6). It is regarded as the fastest growing of the major components (ref. 8).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report purports a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but even the general points made seem particularly relevant to Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and to which the Soviet military R&D is included in the state budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. It is unlikely to provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures of military R&D, but as a foundation for independent estimates of level or trend it clearly has some weaknesses.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Presumably this is because the numbers of major equipment items in large part, be observed, and at least some of the ruble prices (e.g. civilian products bought by the military) can be determined from Soviet price lists. Others may be determined clandestinely. In theory at least there is good hard information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up-to-date is quite another problem, as evidenced by CIA's announcement in 1976 that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were now estimated to be twice as high as previously thought, because the ruble prices paid were higher than CIA had calculated.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul and old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider faulty common in the Soviet Union.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arise in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For many of the procurement items CIA must use US analogs. Values in US equivalent prices are established, then converted to rubles via a dollar-ruble ratio (about 1 ruble price for every 7 dollar prices). Assessing quality as compared with the US equipment must become a major headache in the case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology in the case, lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be more simplified.

For example, CIA testimony mentions only miniaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a computer which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote command and control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimation of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet labor is very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are low. (The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month not including upkeep.)

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The method is not clear on all these points. For 1978 CIA estimated manpower of 4.2 million, IISS (the source used in this report) at 3.6 million. The higher CIA figure may result from a definitional difference, possibly from the CIA inclusion of civilians in uniform or of border guards. The IISS total excludes some 560,000 border guards, internal security, railroad and construction troops. It could also result from higher assumptions of the actual complement of Soviet divisions. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but certainty in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces for

\*Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (#5, page 46).

# 142 COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS

TABLE III

|                       | MILITARY                       |        |                                 |       | GNP    | EDUCATION                      |       |                                   |        |                                        |   |                            |
|-----------------------|--------------------------------|--------|---------------------------------|-------|--------|--------------------------------|-------|-----------------------------------|--------|----------------------------------------|---|----------------------------|
|                       | Public Expenditures per Capita |        | Public Expenditures per Sq. Km. |       |        | Public Expenditures per Capita |       | % School-Age Population in School |        | % Women in Total University Enrollment |   | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |
|                       | Rank                           | US \$  | Rank                            | US \$ |        | Rank                           | US \$ | Rank                              | Number | Rank                                   | % |                            |
| <b>WORLD</b>          | 147                            | 26,373 | 5,074                           | 4     | 2,789  | 140                            | 45    | 53                                | 41     | 71                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Developed           | 487                            | 52,141 | 9,665                           | 7     | 9,227  | 495                            | 25    | 68                                | 46     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Developing          | 43                             | 9,808  | 1,934                           |       | 827    | 32                             | 53    | 50                                | 35     | 60                                     |   |                            |
| <b>AMERICA</b>        |                                |        |                                 |       |        |                                |       |                                   |        |                                        |   |                            |
| North America         | 788                            | 88,742 | 10,476                          | 4     | 12,980 | 710                            | 23    | 77                                | 50     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ United States       | 845                            | 89,228 | 20,975                          |       | 13,160 | 686                            | 23    | 77                                | 50     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Canada              | 252                            | 75,707 | 622                             | 7     | 11,330 | 936                            | 23    | 79                                | 51     | 98                                     |   |                            |
| <b>Latin America</b>  | 31                             | 9,054  | 576                             |       | 2,170  | 96                             | 42    | 60                                | 42     | 81                                     |   |                            |
| Argentina             | 72                             | 11,783 | 766                             | 44    | 3,060  | 113                            | 23    | 62                                | 43     | 94                                     |   |                            |
| Barbados              | 32                             | 8,000  | 20,000                          | 30    | 3,840  | 216                            | 24    | 81                                | 48     | 98                                     |   |                            |
| Bolivia               | 18                             | 3,741  | 92                              | 89    | 940    | 34                             | 39    | 57                                | 30     | 76                                     |   |                            |
| Brazil                | 20                             | 9,436  | 303                             | 56    | 2,140  | 93                             | 42    | 57                                | 30     | 68                                     |   |                            |
| Chile                 | 100                            | 11,186 | 1,433                           | 50    | 2,210  | 129                            | 43    | 71                                | 49     | 94                                     |   |                            |
| Colombia              | 18                             | 7,441  | 444                             | 68    | 1,380  | 31                             | 53    | 50                                | 44     | 86                                     |   |                            |
| Costa Rica            | 111                            | 8,516  | 9,478                           | 64    | 1,080  | 72                             | 41    | 50                                | 38     | 93                                     |   |                            |
| Cuba                  | 17                             | 4,417  | 2,163                           | 39    | 1,180  | 174                            | 22    | 66                                | 52     | 95                                     |   |                            |
| Dominican Rep.        | 28                             | 5,795  | 796                             | 61    | 1,260  | 95                             | 26    | 60                                | 41     | 74                                     |   |                            |
| Ecuador               |                                |        |                                 |       | 1,570  | 96                             | 78    | 71                                | 36     | 82                                     |   |                            |
| El Salvador           | 31                             | 5,800  | 6,905                           | 91    | 760    | 34                             | 28    | 94                                | 46     | 66                                     |   |                            |
| Guatemala             | 12                             | 4,895  | 853                             | 93    | 1,140  | 48                             | 22    | 87                                | 33     | 53                                     |   |                            |
| Guyana                | 28                             | 3,143  | 102                             | 72    | 600    | 77                             | 56    | 37                                | 68     | 92                                     |   |                            |
| Haiti                 | 5                              | 3,125  | 893                             | 119   | 290    | 134                            | 3     | 101                               | 38     | 30                                     |   |                            |
| Honduras              | 15                             | 5,000  | 536                             | 96    | 660    | 28                             | 38    | 75                                | 50     | 62                                     |   |                            |
| Jamaica               | 20                             | 15,000 | 4,091                           | 51    | 1,300  | 64                             | 85    | 34                                | 42     | 44                                     |   |                            |
| Mexico                | 14                             | 8,317  | 506                             | 58    | 2,660  | 49                             | 113   | 34                                | 70     | 82                                     |   |                            |
| Nicaragua             | 72                             | 9,091  | 1,538                           | 69    | 950    | 33                             | 38    | 39                                | 59     | 33                                     |   |                            |
| Panama                | 15                             | 2,900  | 377                             | 45    | 2,160  | 108                            | 9     | 36                                | 67     | 46                                     |   |                            |
| Paraguay              | 21                             | 4,500  | 177                             | 74    | 1,670  | 24                             | 24    | 44                                | 52     | 57                                     |   |                            |
| Peru                  | 29                             | 3,882  | 411                             | 73    | 1,210  | 32                             | 40    | 75                                | 69     | 87                                     |   |                            |
| Trinidad & Tobago     | 41                             | 23,000 | 9,200                           | 32    | 6,840  | 416                            | 17    | 31                                | 73     | 35                                     |   |                            |
| Uruguay               | 140                            | 13,600 | 2,318                           | 37    | 3,440  | 86                             | 27    | 26                                | 70     | 40                                     |   |                            |
| Venezuela             | 72                             | 28,342 | 1,274                           | 48    | 4,250  | 276                            | 52    | 37                                | 59     | 56                                     |   |                            |
| <b>EUROPE</b>         |                                |        |                                 |       |        |                                |       |                                   |        |                                        |   |                            |
| NATO Europe           | 328                            | 33,293 | 37,489                          | 12    | 8,530  | 448                            | 27    | 62                                | 42     | 94                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Belgium             | 362                            | 32,427 | 115,064                         |       | 10,540 | 653                            | 24    | 62                                | 39     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Denmark             | 315                            | 53,800 | 37,535                          | 2     | 12,330 | 851                            | 20    | 71                                | 43     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ France              | 482                            | 45,458 | 47,951                          | 8     | 11,520 | 462                            | 21    | 66                                | 49     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Germany, West       | 414                            | 52,131 | 102,586                         | 10    | 12,280 | 625                            | 25    | 63                                | 38     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Greece              | 280                            | 14,628 | 20,833                          | 32    | 4,170  | 157                            | 31    | 71                                | 42     | 90                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Iceland             | 180                            | 19,665 | 33,777                          | 6     | 12,140 | 532                            | 21    | 70                                | 35     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Italy               | 140                            | 51,000 | 17,000                          | 13    | 6,750  | 413                            | 21    | 60                                | 44     | 95                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Luxembourg          | 353                            | 47,679 | 136,995                         | 15    | 14,260 | 975                            | 23    | 60                                | 40     | 100                                    |   |                            |
| ■ Netherlands         | 447                            | 44,902 | 5,682                           | 1     | 10,780 | 833                            | 29    | 60                                | 33     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Norway              |                                |        |                                 |       | 14,300 | 926                            | 20    | 70                                | 42     | 100                                    |   |                            |
| Portugal              | 90                             | 10,112 | 9,783                           | 38    | 2,480  | 116                            | 25    | 65                                | 50     | 80                                     |   |                            |
| Turkey                | 67                             | 4,216  | 4,151                           | 82    | 1,310  | 38                             | 33    | 48                                | 30     | 65                                     |   |                            |
| United Kingdom        | 488                            | 81,766 | 111,469                         | 14    | 9,580  | 625                            | 23    | 76                                | 39     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| <b>ALL NATO</b>       | 529                            | 56,164 | 13,986                          |       | 10,480 | 562                            | 25    | 69                                | 47     | 96                                     |   |                            |
| (Incl. US and Canada) |                                |        |                                 |       |        |                                |       |                                   |        |                                        |   |                            |
| <b>Warsaw Pact</b>    | 492                            | 38,809 | 7,995                           |       | 5,480  | 258                            | 27    | 60                                | 50     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Bulgaria            | 186                            | 11,216 | 14,855                          | 27    | 5,160  | 246                            | 28    | 61                                | 51     | 95                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Czechoslovakia      | 225                            | 17,653 | 27,031                          | 29    | 5,540  | 254                            | 30    | 60                                | 43     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Germany, East       | 307                            | 30,904 | 47,500                          | 24    | 7,010  | 297                            | 33    | 58                                | 48     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Hungary             | 125                            | 12,642 | 14,565                          | 27    | 5,180  | 257                            | 35    | 62                                | 48     | 99                                     |   |                            |
| ■ Poland              | 121                            | 13,786 | 13,982                          | 36    | 4,020  | 134                            | 36    | 57                                | 50     | 98                                     |   |                            |
| Romania               | 47                             | 5,856  | 4,454                           | 45    | 3,160  | 87                             | 36    | 57                                | 50     | 98                                     |   |                            |
| USSR                  | 630                            | 45,884 | 7,589                           | 26    | 5,790  | 288                            | 31    | 58                                | 43     | 97                                     |   |                            |

# Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and Its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities (table opposite). A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* and subsequent editions to give an overview of some western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with some revisions based on CIA testimony made available in recent years. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.\*

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.
2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Between 1970 and 1984 the budget dropped about 4 percent, from 17.9 to 17.1 billion rubles, but in 1985 it rose by 12 percent to 19.1 billion rubles.
3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.
4. The ruble is almost exclusively a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.
5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate (\$23 billion) and the official US view of that budget (\$244 billion), there was a gap in 1982 which was larger than the total US military budget that year.
6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditure, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$74 billion in 1982, although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

## Soviet expenditures in rubles Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on or residual**—One approach bases estimates on official Soviet statistics, either adding presumably missing elements to the announced defense budget or, by a residual method, deriving implicit military expenditures from published Soviet statistics for civilian programs.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), operating costs, and research. Each major component is composed of many individual elements which are separately assigned monetary values.

\*Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (#5, page 48).

Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast expenditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. The dollar figure is of principal public interest (since it is used for comparison with US expenditures), but it is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some but far from all of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for this purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

## Components of CIA estimate

In ruble values, CIA calculates Soviet military expenditures (in 1970 prices) at more than four times the budget of 17.1 billion rubles which the USSR announced for 1982. While the public record does not show how the 1982 figure breaks down into all of the components, averages for the period since 1965 will give some clue to the relative importance of the major categories. The estimate of Soviet expenditures in rubles in that period was composed as follows (ref. 8):

- roughly one-fifth for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- almost one-third for operating costs (60 percent of that for personnel).

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part from Soviet aggregate statistical data—and converted from rubles into dollars with a ratio (ref. 9).

While no direct reference to the specific sources for the calculations appears to have been made recently, analysts in 1974 testimony referred to the state budget for science and indicated that space and military R & D took up most of the allocation for science.

CIA stated in 1981 that "we are confident that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is large and that the resources devoted to it are growing" (ref. 10). The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's was the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6). It is regarded as the fastest growing of the major components (ref. 8).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report provides a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but two of the general points made seem particularly relevant: a) Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and b) whether, or how much, Soviet military R&D is included in the science budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. It is unlikely to provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures of military R&D, but as a foundation for confident estimates of level or trend it clearly has serious weaknesses.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Presumably this is because the numbers of major equipment can, in large part, be observed, and at least some of the ruble prices (e.g. civilian products bought by the military) can be determined from Soviet price lists. Others may be obtained clandestinely. In theory at least there is good, "hard" information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up to date is quite another problem, as evidenced by two major revisions announced by CIA. In 1976 the Agency announced that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were estimated to be twice as high as previously thought because the Soviet defense industry was operating less efficiently than had been calculated—i.e. ruble costs were higher. And in 1983 the Agency announced that it had been overestimating the rate of growth of Soviet military expenditures since 1976. The main reason given was that it had made an error in counting the number of new weapons that had been produced and deployed.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul of old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider fairly common in the Soviet Union and which may give an impression of new production.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arises in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For many of the procurement items, CIA must use US analogs. Values in US equivalent prices are established, then converted to rubles via a small sample of dollar-ruble ratios (about 1 ruble price for every 10 dollar prices). Assessing quality as compared with like U.S. equipment must become a major headache in that case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology as a rule lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be simpler.

For example, CIA testimony mentions microminiaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a weapon which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote command and control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimates of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet forces are very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are low. The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month not including upkeep. (While very low compared with US pay scales, the rate is on a par with pay for conscripts in NATO countries such as Portugal and Greece.)

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The record is not clear on all these points. For 1982 the official US estimate of Soviet forces is 4.4 million, which includes all special forces judged to have national security missions, e.g. KGB border guards. (In this publication, border guards and internal security forces of countries are not included in regular forces but are included in paramilitary.)

### Estimated Military Expenditures of the USSR—Three Views billion 1982 dollars

|      | ACDA <sup>1</sup> | SIPRI <sup>2</sup> | WMSE <sup>3</sup> |
|------|-------------------|--------------------|-------------------|
| 1980 | 233               | 154                | 162               |
| 1981 | 237               | 157                | 166               |
| 1982 | 244               | 159                | 170               |
| 1983 | 248               | 162                | 176               |

<sup>1</sup>US Arms Control & Disarmament Agency

<sup>2</sup>Stockholm International Peace Research Institute

<sup>3</sup>World Military and Social Expenditures

Also affecting the reliability of cost estimates is the difference between the actual number of men in Soviet divisions as compared with the number called for in the table of organization. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but certainty in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces, for which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet active-duty forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year; no allowance is made for the Soviet custom of using forces in the harvest. On the other hand, uniformed forces *primarily* performing non-combatant services (construction, railroad, civil defense, and internal security forces) are excluded from the CIA count.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 11 percent of the time (US 55 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences in operating practices, the problems illustrate the inadequacy of number comparisons and the complexity of the estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

### Dollar expenditures in dollars

#### Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach now used in this study. It makes possible the comparison of the military "burden" relative to GNP and other national budgets, and also rough comparisons among countries.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

#### Implications of CIA methodology

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified because all components are priced in dollars as though purchased in the US.

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is not done in the CIA calculations. For a review of the "index number effect," see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Two examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations comes to about \$12,500 per man, according to CIA statements in 1980. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales and, under this method of calculation, rises every time US forces receive pay raises. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive on-the-job training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, e.g., the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less top-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring [i.e., exaggerating] the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem." Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the results. For the overall estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In 1982 testimony they said "our estimates are unlikely to be in error by more than 10 percent for each year" (ref. 5).

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of possible tendencies to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side.

### WMSE calculations

#### Soviet Union

The CIA ruble estimate is the basis of the dollar valuation in this publication. For the reasons stated above, it appears to have an upward bias, with the net effect of substantially exaggerating Soviet military expenditures.

The CIA ruble estimate is converted to dollars, in the simplified WMSE method, using the adjusted exchange rate implicit in the WMSE calculations of GNP. Soviet GNP is an extension of the series previously calculated by

*\*GNP in dollars is designed to show the average relative size of US and Soviet GNP when both are expressed in both currencies. Military expenditures are converted directly, based on Soviet weights and US price patterns.*

Herbert Block for the US Department of State report on the Planetary Product.

In view of the uncertain value of the ruble as compared with normally traded currencies, any estimate of its exchange value at this point must be judgmental. Further observation may suggest that it should be assigned a higher value against the dollar—which of course would raise the dollar estimate.

On the other hand, further review of the CIA calculations, by intelligence or other specialists, are quite likely to yield a lower, and we think, a more realistic value of Soviet military expenditures in rubles. Because of the uncertainties involved in both the CIA ruble estimate and the conversion factor used here, the estimate of Soviet military expenditures shown in this report can only be termed a rough approximation or informed guess, as one alternative to inflated US official estimates.

In comparison with Soviet GNP, the WMSE estimates suggest a defense burden of about 11 percent. This is less than the 14 percent shown in official US estimates as published by ACDA but that ratio is based on two values which cannot be compared directly\*. In publishing the ratio, ACDA calls attention to the difference in the methods of calculating GNP and military expenditures but does not in its latest edition provide a basis for comparing the two.

#### Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact (WP) are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting to dollars, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in our calculation of GNP.

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are then priced in dollars at US pay rates; c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appear in the ACDA annual report, where it produces military expenditures for the "other WP countries" more than double the overall estimates in this report.

Personnel costs, under the ACDA pricing method, jump from ratios of 12-35 percent of military expenditures in the domestic currencies of these six countries to 42-80 percent of military expenditures in dollars. As ACDA points out, the result is to make the proportion of military expenditures to GNP twice as large when expressed in dollars as it is in domestic currencies.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" affects comparisons between the WP and non-communist countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any non-communist country in the world. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries, including its NATO allies. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in this publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the upwardly biased official US estimate of \$284 billion and the unrealistically low fraction of that which seems to be the official WP version, there must be a reasonable estimate.

At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries including the USSR were in total about \$97 billion lower than the US Government estimates. Rather than being roughly equal to NATO expenditures, this would make them lower than NATO's in 1982 by more than \$100 billion. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whale of a lot of money. □

References—see page 48

# 142 Countries 1983

TABLE III

|                                       | MILITARY                       |                                              |                                 |                                       |            | GNP                            |                                                |                                   | EDUCATION                              |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|                                       | Public Expenditures per Capita | Public Expenditures per Soldier <sup>1</sup> | Public Expenditures per Sq. Km. | Economic Social Standing <sup>2</sup> | per Capita | Public Expenditures per Capita | School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>3</sup> | % School-Age Population in School | % Women in Total University Enrollment | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |        |        |        |        |        |        |
|                                       | Rank US \$                     | Rank US \$                                   | Rank US \$                      | Rank                                  | Rank US \$ | Rank US \$                     | Rank Number                                    | Rank %                            | Rank %                                 | Rank %                     | Rank % | Rank % | Rank % | Rank % | Rank % | Rank % |
| <b>WORLD</b> .....                    | 158                            | 28,949                                       | 5,530                           |                                       | 2,839      | 140                            | 45                                             | 52                                | 41                                     | 71                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Developed.....                      | 524                            | 55,614                                       | 10,742                          |                                       | 9,417      | 490                            | 25                                             | 68                                | 46                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Developing.....                     | 41                             | 9,854                                        | 1,836                           |                                       | 736        | 28                             | 54                                             | 49                                | 34                                     | 60                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| <b>AMERICA</b>                        |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| North America.....                    | 862                            | 97,086                                       | 11,556                          |                                       | 13,991     | 746                            | 22                                             | 77                                | 50                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ United States.....                  | 926                            | 97,749                                       | 23,173                          | 3                                     | 14,172     | 725                            | 22                                             | 76                                | 50                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Canada.....                         | 257                            | 76,901                                       | 641                             | 2                                     | 12,284     | 951                            | 22                                             | 80                                | 51                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| <b>Latin America</b>                  |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Argentina.....                        | 28                             | 7,748                                        | 522                             | 49                                    | 1,897      | 67                             | 42                                             | 60                                | 43                                     | 82                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Bahamas.....                          | 39                             | 7,634                                        | 422                             | 28                                    | 2,030      | 52                             | 27                                             | 63                                | 44                                     | 94                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Barbados.....                         | 36                             | 9,000                                        | 22,500                          | 93                                    | 4,032      | 228                            | 23                                             | 84                                | 54                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Bolivia.....                          | 7                              | 1,536                                        | 39                              | 93                                    | 597        | 18                             | 39                                             | 59                                | 30                                     | 70                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Brazil.....                           | 16                             | 7,635                                        | 246                             | 57                                    | 2,032      | 59                             | 44                                             | 56                                | 50                                     | 76                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Chile.....                            | 82                             | 9,854                                        | 1,250                           | 50                                    | 1,920      | 96                             | 41                                             | 73                                | 40                                     | 96                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Colombia.....                         | 17                             | 6,771                                        | 416                             | 69                                    | 1,378      | 41                             | 52                                             | 51                                | 47                                     | 86                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Costa Rica.....                       | 130                            | 8,379                                        | 11,550                          | 65                                    | 1,016      | 58                             | 55                                             | 50                                | 38                                     | 93                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Cuba.....                             | 15                             | 4,087                                        | 1,918                           | 37                                    | 1,852      | 117                            | 21                                             | 65                                | 53                                     | 96                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Dominican Rep.....                    | 20                             | 4,513                                        | 620                             | 63                                    | 1,103      | 25                             | 64                                             | 54                                | 41                                     | 75                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Ecuador.....                          | 31                             | 3,571                                        | 7143                            | 89                                    | 1,319      | 48                             | 39                                             | 67                                | 39                                     | 82                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| El Salvador.....                      | 21                             | 4,200                                        | 1,541                           | 90                                    | 744        | 28                             | 93                                             | 48                                | 42                                     | 66                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Guatemala.....                        | 28                             | 3,000                                        | 98                              | 86                                    | 1,119      | 20                             | 87                                             | 35                                | 23                                     | 54                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Guyana.....                           | 5                              | 3,857                                        | 964                             | 115                                   | 592        | 3                              | 35                                             | 71                                | 38                                     | 92                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Haiti.....                            | 16                             | 4,600                                        | 616                             | 93                                    | 655        | 28                             | 86                                             | 44                                | 32                                     | 35                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Honduras.....                         | 15                             | 8,500                                        | 3,091                           | 59                                    | 1,350      | 102                            | 75                                             | 49                                | 40                                     | 62                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Jamaica.....                          | 12                             | 7,347                                        | 451                             | 57                                    | 2,154      | 60                             | 41                                             | 66                                | 44                                     | 92                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Mexico.....                           | 90                             | 5,551                                        | 2,092                           | 75                                    | 868        | 40                             | 64                                             | 54                                | 34                                     | 88                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Nicaragua.....                        | 34                             | 7,100                                        | 922                             | 43                                    | 1,980      | 105                            | 46                                             | 62                                | 56                                     | 88                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Panama.....                           | 23                             | 5,118                                        | 214                             | 76                                    | 1,125      | 20                             | 38                                             | 50                                | 43                                     | 88                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Paraguay.....                         | 64                             | 8,824                                        | 934                             | 71                                    | 1,054      | 42                             | 48                                             | 69                                | 35                                     | 84                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Peru.....                             | 67                             | 77,000                                       | 15,400                          | 35                                    | 6,833      | 367                            | 32                                             | 69                                | 40                                     | 95                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Trinidad & Tobago.....                | 83                             | 8,067                                        | 1,375                           | 44                                    | 2,516      | 54                             | 36                                             | 50                                | 57                                     | 96                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Uruguay.....                          | 58                             | 21,523                                       | 1,038                           | 48                                    | 4,027      | 325                            | 39                                             | 60                                | 40                                     | 86                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Venezuela.....                        |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| <b>EUROPE</b>                         |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| NATO Europe.....                      | 285                            | 28,045                                       | 32,055                          | 16                                    | 7,629      | 392                            | 28                                             | 63                                | 43                                     | 94                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Belgium.....                        | 308                            | 27,872                                       | 96,000                          | 6                                     | 9,120      | 575                            | 24                                             | 63                                | 40                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Denmark.....                        | 292                            | 49,700                                       | 34,674                          | 8                                     | 11,538     | 804                            | 19                                             | 71                                | 43                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ France.....                         | 438                            | 41,372                                       | 43,717                          | 10                                    | 10,481     | 468                            | 24                                             | 66                                | 51                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Germany, West.....                  | 385                            | 47,726                                       | 95,068                          | 8                                     | 11,403     | 582                            | 24                                             | 62                                | 49                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Greece.....                           | 246                            | 13,655                                       | 18,311                          | 33                                    | 3,932      | 146                            | 34                                             | 71                                | 43                                     | 90                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Iceland.....                        | 188                            | 19,112                                       | 31,621                          | 3                                     | 10,245     | 452                            | 21                                             | 70                                | 51                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Italy.....                          | 126                            | 46,000                                       | 15,333                          | 22                                    | 6,549      | 393                            | 21                                             | 59                                | 44                                     | 96                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Luxembourg.....                     | 319                            | 44,038                                       | 123,784                         | 16                                    | 14,566     | 779                            | 30                                             | 59                                | 36                                     | 100                        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Netherlands.....                    | 446                            | 44,854                                       | 5,676                           | 1                                     | 9,869      | 751                            | 21                                             | 60                                | 44                                     | 100                        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Norway.....                         | 80                             | 8,581                                        | 8,674                           | 40                                    | 2,270      | 109                            | 24                                             | 65                                | 49                                     | 82                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Portugal.....                         | 103                            | 11,343                                       | 7,794                           | 28                                    | 4,780      | 120                            | 35                                             | 69                                | 46                                     | 94                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Spain.....                          | 59                             | 3,445                                        | 3,635                           | 82                                    | 1,210      | 40                             | 55                                             | 51                                | 34                                     | 94                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Turkey.....                           | 486                            | 82,204                                       | 111,731                         | 12                                    | 9,171      | 482                            | 23                                             | 74                                | 40                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ United Kingdom.....                 |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                   |                                        |                            |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| <b>ALL NATO (incl. US and Canada)</b> | 523                            | 55,452                                       | 14,469                          |                                       | 10,252     | 538                            | 25                                             | 68                                | 47                                     | 96                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| <b>Warsaw Pact.....</b>               | 601                            | 46,387                                       | 9,851                           |                                       | 6,273      | 286                            | 27                                             | 60                                | 50                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Bulgaria.....                       | 188                            | 10,370                                       | 15,135                          | 28                                    | 5,897      | 263                            | 27                                             | 62                                | 51                                     | 95                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Czechoslovakia.....                 | 238                            | 17,990                                       | 28,672                          | 25                                    | 5,847      | 293                            | 34                                             | 61                                | 43                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Germany, East.....                  | 361                            | 36,108                                       | 55,833                          | 25                                    | 7,427      | 336                            | 34                                             | 58                                | 47                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Hungary.....                        | 132                            | 13,429                                       | 15,161                          | 35                                    | 5,526      | 309                            | 34                                             | 62                                | 49                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Poland.....                         | 125                            | 13,471                                       | 4,252                           | 33                                    | 4,252      | 155                            | 34                                             | 59                                | 51                                     | 98                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ Romania.....                        | 48                             | 5,684                                        | 4,538                           | 45                                    | 3,306      | 73                             | 35                                             | 56                                | 43                                     | 97                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| ■ USSR.....                           | 778                            | 55,790                                       | 9,463                           | 23                                    | 6,784      | 319                            | 27                                             | 75                                | 50                                     | 99                         |        |        |        |        |        |        |

# Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities (table, page 9). A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* and subsequent editions to give an overview of some western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with revisions based on CIA testimony and other sources made available more recently. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.\*

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.
2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Between 1970 and 1984 the announced budget dropped about 4 percent to 17.1 billion rubles, but in 1985 it rose by 12 percent to 19.1 billion rubles.
3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.
4. The ruble is almost exclusively a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.
5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate (\$22 billion) and the official US view of Soviet military expenditures in 1983, there was a gap of \$236 billion.
6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditure, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$46 billion in 1983, although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate as the basis for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

## Soviet expenditures in rubles Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on or residual**—One approach bases estimates on official Soviet statistics, either adding presumably missing elements to the announced defense budget or using a residual method which calculates presumed hidden defense expenditures from unspecified budget categories and adds them to the explicit defense budget.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), operating and maintenance costs, and research and development. Each major component is composed of many individual elements which are separately assigned monetary values. Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also

valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast expenditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope. Given the huge amount of detailed information required, this approach also involves subjective judgments and guess-estimates.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. (CIA has recently announced that to avoid the politicizing of the figures it will no longer publish a dollar figure, but will continue the ruble estimate.) It is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some but far from all of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for this purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. Relatively few ruble prices are available to the analysts. This means that in many cases ruble estimates are based on calculations first made in dollars and then converted to rubles using broad dollar/ruble ratios.

The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

## Components of CIA estimate

In new estimates announced in 1986, CIA has advanced the price base for its calculations of Soviet military spending from 1970 to 1982. One effect of the change is to produce a higher level of expenditures. In 1982 rubles, the CIA estimate for 1982 is 6-7 times the obviously incomplete budget of 17.1 billion rubles announced by the USSR. Soviet GNP is estimated at 720 billion rubles in 1982, and Soviet defense spending at 15 to 17 percent of it.

Under the new assessments, the shares of major resource categories are also said to have changed. The new breakdowns are not yet available on the public record. Previously, the composition of the estimate was approximately as follows (ref. 8):

- roughly one-fifth for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- almost one-third for operating costs (60 percent of that for personnel).

\* \* \*

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part from Soviet aggregate statistical data—and converted from rubles into dollars with a ratio (ref. 9).

While no direct reference to the specific sources for the calculations appears to have been made recently, analysts in 1974 testimony referred to the state budget for science and indicated that space and military R & D took up most of the allocation for science.

CIA stated in 1981 that "we are confident that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is large and that the resources devoted to it are growing" (ref. 10). The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's was the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6). It has been described as the fastest growing of the major components (ref. 8).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report provides a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but two of the general points made seem particularly relevant: a) Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and b) whether, or how much, Soviet military R&D is included in the science budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. The Soviet budget itself is unlikely to provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures of military R&D, but as a foundation for confident estimates of level or trend it clearly has serious weaknesses.

A further complicating factor is the substantial lag in Soviet development of such basic research tools as advanced computers and in the general unavailability even of photocopying machines and simple computers. Technological lags which handicap Soviet research add to the difficulty of judging the relative efficiency of Soviet military R&D compared with US programs.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Presumably this is because the numbers of major equipment can, in large part, be observed, and at least some of the ruble prices (e.g. civilian products bought by the military) can be determined from Soviet price lists. Others may be obtained clandestinely. In theory at least there is good, "hard" information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up to date is quite another problem, as evidenced by two major revisions announced by CIA. In 1976 the Agency announced that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were estimated to be twice as high as previously thought because the Soviet defense industry was operating less efficiently than had been calculated—i.e. ruble costs were higher. And in 1983 the Agency announced that it had been overestimating the rate of growth of Soviet military expenditures since 1976. The main reason given was that it had made errors in counting the number of new weapons that had been produced and deployed.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul of old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider fairly common in the Soviet Union and which may give an impression of new production.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arises in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For many of the procurement items, CIA must use US analogs. Values in US prices are established, then converted to rubles via a small sample of dollar-ruble ratios (about 1 ruble price for every 10 dollar prices). Assessing quality as compared with like US equipment must become a major headache in that case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology as a rule lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be simpler.

For example, CIA testimony mentions microminiaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a weapon which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimates of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet forces are very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are

\*For all references, see page 46. Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (ref. 5).

low. The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month not including upkeep. (While very low compared with US pay, the rate is on a par with pay for conscripts in NATO countries such as Portugal and Greece.)

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The record is not clear on all these points. For 1983 the ACDA estimate of Soviet forces is 4.4 million, which includes all special forces judged to have national security missions, e.g. KGB border guards. (In this publication, border guards and internal security forces of countries are not included in regular forces but are included in paramilitary.)

Also affecting the reliability of cost estimates is the difference between the actual number of men in Soviet divisions as compared with the number called for in the table of organization. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but certainty in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces, for which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet active-duty forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year; no allowance is made for the Soviet custom of using forces in the harvest. On the other hand, uniformed forces primarily performing non-combatant services (construction, railroad, civil defense, and internal security forces) are said to be excluded from the CIA count of forces.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 11 percent of the time (US 55 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences in operating practices, the problems illustrate the inadequacy of number comparisons and the complexity of the estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

## Soviet expenditures in dollars

### Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach used in this study.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

### Implications of CIA methodology

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified because all components are priced in dollars as though purchased in the US.

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is done in the CIA calculations of GNP but not in the dollar estimates of military expenditures. For a review of the "index number effect," see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations came to about \$15,000, according to a DIA statement in 1983. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales and, under this method of calculation, rises every time US forces receive pay raises. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, e.g., the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less top-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring [i.e., exaggerating] the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem." Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the results. For the overall estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In 1982 testimony they said "our estimates are unlikely to be in error by more than 10 percent for each year" (ref. 5).

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of possible tendencies to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side.

## WMSE calculations

### Soviet Union

The dollar valuations of Soviet military expenditures used in this publication continue to be based on the CIA ruble estimate of defense and the implied conversion factor for GNP. Since CIA methodology on the 1982 price base is not yet spelled out in any detail, a provisional method of reflecting these numbers has been adopted for this edition. Briefly stated, the calculations are as follows:

a) The previously published intelligence estimate of 50 billion rubles for 1970 (ref. 9) is roughly adjusted to exclude civilian space, railroad and construction troops, and internal security forces.

b) This estimate is advanced to 1982 using the average annual growth rate stated in the 1986 report by CIA/DIA. (ref. 11).

c) and converted to 1982 dollars using the CIA implied conversion ratio for GNP in 1982 (ref. 12).

Since the CIA ruble estimate of defense expenditures is composed in part of dollar valuations converted to rubles, the method used in WMSE obviously does not wholly remove the index number effect, although it may diminish it. The ruble base therefore continues to have an upward bias.

In comparison with Soviet GNP, the WMSE dollar estimate suggests a defense burden of 11-12 percent. This is appreciably lower than the 15-17 percent of GNP in the CIA/DIA report, and below the 14 percent of GNP in the latest available ACDA report, which was published before the intelligence revisions. The ACDA ratio, however, represents two values which are calculated by different methods and cannot be compared directly.\* While ACDA calls attention to the difference in the methods deriving military expenditures and GNP, it does not provide a basis for comparing the two.

## Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact (WP) are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting the Alton estimates from national currencies to dollar equivalents, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in the calculations of GNP.

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are then priced in dollars at US pay rates; c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appear in the ACDA annual report, where it produces military expenditures for the "other WP countries" more than double the overall estimates in this report.

Personnel costs, under the ACDA pricing method, jump from ratios of 12-35 percent of military expenditures in the domestic currencies of these six countries to 42-80 percent of military expenditures in dollars. As ACDA points out, the result is to make the proportion of military expenditures to GNP twice as large when expressed in dollars as it is in domestic currencies.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" affects comparisons between the WP and non-communist countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any non-communist country. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries, including its NATO allies. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in this publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the upwardly biased official US estimate of \$300 billion for the Warsaw Pact countries in 1983 and the unrealistically low fraction of that which seems to be the official WP version, there must be a reasonable estimate.

At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries including the USSR were \$230 billion in total, \$70 billion lower than the US Government estimates for these countries. Rather than being roughly equal to NATO expenditures, this would make them lower than NATO's in 1983 by approximately \$100 billion. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whale of a lot of money. □

\*GNP in dollars is designed to show the average relative size of US and Soviet GNP when both are expressed in both currencies. Military expenditures are converted directly, based on Soviet weights and US price patterns.

# RANKING OF COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS 142 Countries, 1984

TABLE III

|                       | MILITARY                       |                                              |                                 |                                       | GNP        |                                |                                                |                                                | EDUCATION                              |                            |      |      |
|-----------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------|------|------|
|                       | Public Expenditures per Capita | Public Expenditures per Soldier <sup>1</sup> | Public Expenditures per Sq. Km. | Economic Social Standing <sup>2</sup> | per Capita | Public Expenditures per Capita | School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>3</sup> | % School-Age Population in School <sup>4</sup> | % Women in Total University Enrollment | Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> |      |      |
|                       | Rank                           | Rank                                         | Rank                            | Rank                                  | Rank       | Rank                           | Rank                                           | Rank                                           | Rank                                   | Rank                       | Rank | Rank |
| WORLD .....           | 163                            | 28,494                                       | 5,768                           |                                       | 2,911      | 140                            | 44                                             | 53                                             | 41                                     | 72                         |      |      |
| ■ Developed .....     | 560                            | 58,882                                       | 11,364                          |                                       | 9,795      | 497                            | 25                                             | 68                                             | 46                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Developing .....    | 42                             | 9,105                                        | 1,914                           |                                       | 752        | 28                             | 53                                             | 50                                             | 34                                     | 62                         |      |      |
| AMERICA               |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                                |                                        |                            |      |      |
| North America .....   | 935                            | 105,259                                      | 12,653                          | 4                                     | 15,321     | 792                            | 23                                             | 77                                             | 50                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ United States ..... | 1,002                          | 105,638                                      | 25,291                          | 5                                     | 15,541     | 771                            | 20                                             | 77                                             | 16                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Canada .....        | 309                            | 94,876                                       | 780                             | 3                                     | 13,250     | 983                            | 7                                              | 80                                             | 13                                     | 51                         | 5    | 99   |
| Latin America .....   | 31                             | 8,925                                        | 606                             |                                       | 1,907      | 71                             | 41                                             | 60                                             | 44                                     | 84                         |      |      |
| Argentina .....       | 60                             | 11,765                                       | 661                             | 43                                    | 2,428      | 101                            | 22                                             | 65                                             | 35                                     | 29                         | 96   |      |
| Barbados .....        | 37                             | 11,000                                       | 27,500                          | 29                                    | 3,850      | 37                             | 32                                             | 73                                             | 55                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| Bolivia .....         | 11                             | 2,393                                        | 61                              | 95                                    | 438        | 21                             | 55                                             | 63                                             | 30                                     | 72                         |      |      |
| Brazil .....          | 11                             | 5,693                                        | 183                             | 63                                    | 1,449      | 57                             | 42                                             | 83                                             | 15                                     | 65                         | 78   |      |
| Chile .....           | 79                             | 9,792                                        | 1,242                           | 51                                    | 1,891      | 91                             | 51                                             | 72                                             | 34                                     | 36                         | 94   |      |
| Colombia .....        | 23                             | 9,357                                        | 575                             | 63                                    | 1,592      | 50                             | 50                                             | 53                                             | 32                                     | 46                         | 88   |      |
| Costa Rica .....      | 136                            | 8,889                                        | 12,252                          | 61                                    | 1,362      | 82                             | 57                                             | 59                                             | 36                                     | 96                         |      |      |
| Cuba .....            | 12                             | 3,435                                        | 1,612                           | 37                                    | 1,911      | 121                            | 21                                             | 84                                             | 54                                     | 29                         | 94   |      |
| Dominican Rep. ....   | 24                             | 5,615                                        | 774                             | 61                                    | 1,050      | 20                             | 34                                             | 65                                             | 33                                     | 41                         | 67   | 82   |
| Ecuador .....         | 43                             | 5,024                                        | 10,048                          | 83                                    | 840        | 25                             | 81                                             | 49                                             | 31                                     | 42                         | 73   | 72   |
| El Salvador .....     | 34                             | 6,750                                        | 2,477                           | 89                                    | 1,157      | 20                             | 85                                             | 37                                             | 103                                    | 58                         | 55   |      |
| Guatemala .....       | 31                             | 4,000                                        | 112                             | 68                                    | 647        | 48                             | 71                                             | 44                                             | 38                                     | 29                         | 86   |      |
| Guyana .....          | 5                              | 4,143                                        | 1,036                           | 113                                   | 308        | 4                              | 109                                            | 83                                             | 33                                     | 35                         | 77   |      |
| Haiti .....           | 37                             | 9,412                                        | 1,429                           | 92                                    | 689        | 28                             | 76                                             | 50                                             | 34                                     | 31                         | 60   |      |
| Honduras .....        | 17                             | 10,250                                       | 3,727                           | 56                                    | 1,293      | 83                             | 45                                             | 66                                             | 44                                     | 56                         | 94   |      |
| Jamaica .....         | 20                             | 13,167                                       | 801                             | 55                                    | 3,027      | 79                             | 42                                             | 69                                             | 77                                     | 44                         | 90   |      |
| Mexico .....          | 130                            | 6,484                                        | 3,092                           | 71                                    | 1,044      | 63                             | 37                                             | 53                                             | 21                                     | 49                         | 88   |      |
| Nicaragua .....       | 41                             | 8,800                                        | 1,143                           | 47                                    | 1,965      | 104                            | 33                                             | 63                                             | 5                                      | 56                         | 88   |      |
| Panama .....          | 12                             | 2,706                                        | 113                             | 76                                    | 1,038      | 17                             | 64                                             | 41                                             | 16                                     | 43                         | 88   |      |
| Paraguay .....        | 73                             | 10,375                                       | 1,098                           | 68                                    | 1,066      | 31                             | 44                                             | 71                                             | 73                                     | 35                         | 85   |      |
| Peru .....            | 64                             | 37,500                                       | 15,000                          | 34                                    | 6,532      | 392                            | 32                                             | 68                                             | 28                                     | 57                         | 96   |      |
| Trinidad & Tobago ..  | 75                             | 7,367                                        | 1,256                           | 38                                    | 2,656      | 64                             | 30                                             | 69                                             | 47                                     | 79                         | 96   |      |
| Uruguay .....         | 60                             | 23,045                                       | 1,112                           | 49                                    | 3,756      | 233                            | 55                                             | 60                                             | 54                                     | 52                         | 87   |      |
| Venezuela .....       |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                                |                                        |                            |      |      |
| EUROPE                |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                                |                                        |                            |      |      |
| NATO Europe .....     | 280                            | 28,707                                       | 30,679                          | 21                                    | 7,477      | 375                            | 27                                             | 53                                             | 43                                     | 94                         |      |      |
| ■ Belgium .....       | 274                            | 25,224                                       | 87,065                          | 21                                    | 8,759      | 514                            | 25                                             | 58                                             | 51                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Denmark .....       | 275                            | 45,355                                       | 32,688                          | 5                                     | 11,449     | 750                            | 17                                             | 70                                             | 43                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ France .....        | 421                            | 40,466                                       | 42,241                          | 8                                     | 10,152     | 537                            | 20                                             | 66                                             | 51                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Germany, West ..... | 359                            | 45,084                                       | 88,532                          | 10                                    | 10,985     | 506                            | 24                                             | 62                                             | 38                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Greece .....        | 308                            | 15,477                                       | 23,098                          | 33                                    | 4,273      | 102                            | 29                                             | 72                                             | 16                                     | 92                         |      |      |
| ■ Iceland .....       | 187                            | 20,969                                       | 35,389                          | 1                                     | 14,033     | 498                            | 16                                             | 59                                             | 51                                     | 100                        |      |      |
| ■ Italy .....         | 117                            | 43,000                                       | 14,333                          | 10                                    | 13,784     | 779                            | 19                                             | 69                                             | 35                                     | 97                         |      |      |
| ■ Luxembourg .....    | 304                            | 42,573                                       | 118,514                         | 17                                    | 9,392      | 652                            | 34                                             | 58                                             | 77                                     | 100                        |      |      |
| ■ Netherlands .....   | 420                            | 44,538                                       | 5,361                           | 2                                     | 14,344     | 971                            | 3                                              | 68                                             | 35                                     | 45                         |      |      |
| ■ Norway .....        | 81                             | 8,200                                        | 8,913                           | 40                                    | 2,340      | 113                            | 23                                             | 68                                             | 49                                     | 84                         |      |      |
| Portugal .....        | 117                            | 13,612                                       | 8,995                           | 26                                    | 4,808      | 120                            | 30                                             | 71                                             | 28                                     | 94                         |      |      |
| ■ Spain .....         | 64                             | 3,917                                        | 4,087                           | 81                                    | 1,420      | 97                             | 50                                             | 51                                             | 31                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| Turkey .....          | 470                            | 78,943                                       | 108,285                         | 12                                    | 8,616      | 447                            | 16                                             | 75                                             | 54                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ United Kingdom ..   |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                                |                                        |                            |      |      |
| ALL NATO .....        | 551                            | 58,628                                       | 15,342                          |                                       | 10,719     | 547,                           | 25                                             | 69                                             | 47                                     | 96                         |      |      |
| (incl. U.S. & Canada) |                                |                                              |                                 |                                       |            |                                |                                                |                                                |                                        |                            |      |      |
| Warsaw Pact .....     | 631                            | 48,945                                       | 10,449                          |                                       | 6,580      | 302                            | 26                                             | 61                                             | 50                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Bulgaria .....      | 199                            | 12,109                                       | 16,038                          | 29                                    | 5,018      | 314                            | 30                                             | 64                                             | 52                                     | 95                         |      |      |
| ■ Czechoslovakia ..   | 252                            | 18,841                                       | 30,489                          | 31                                    | 6,267      | 327                            | 44                                             | 57                                             | 46                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Germany, East ..... | 392                            | 37,955                                       | 60,463                          | 20                                    | 7,995      | 362                            | 7                                              | 68                                             | 23                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Hungary .....       | 130                            | 13,238                                       | 14,946                          | 26                                    | 5,915      | 293                            | 20                                             | 53                                             | 21                                     | 49                         |      |      |
| ■ Poland .....        | 118                            | 13,437                                       | 13,866                          | 35                                    | 4,634      | 179                            | 44                                             | 59                                             | 16                                     | 99                         |      |      |
| ■ Romania .....       | 48                             | 5,737                                        | 4,580                           | 45                                    | 3,571      | 72                             | 53                                             | 54                                             | 42                                     | 97                         |      |      |
| ■ U.S.S.R. ....       | 816                            | 58,545                                       | 10,062                          | 23                                    | 7,095      | 392                            | 25                                             | 62                                             | 16                                     | 50                         |      |      |

# Estimating Military Expenditures of the USSR and Its Warsaw Pact Allies

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union of its annual military expenditures, independent calculations must be made by western authorities. A review of the estimates made by official US sources indicates that they tend to exaggerate Soviet military expenditures. The result is a stimulus to the arms race.

If the Soviet Union has an interest in curbing the momentum of the arms competition, it could take a relatively simple step: make public its military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations for all countries. At a small sacrifice of secrecy, it could thereby provide the kind of reassurance on which mutual trust between nations and arms restraint depend.

The usual statistical note on Soviet military expenditures was expanded in *WMSE 1980* and subsequent editions to give an overview of some western estimates and a more detailed evaluation of the official US estimates. The summary is repeated in this edition, with revisions based on CIA testimony and other sources made available more recently. Given the limitations of space and time, this is necessarily a cursory examination of a very complex subject. Hopefully it will provide some encouragement to others to explore further.\*

Soviet military expenditures warrant special attention for several reasons:

1. As a summary of the Soviet military effort and trend, they affect US and all NATO planning, the willingness of public officials to spend more to meet the competition, and of taxpayers to bear the burden.

2. Unlike other major industrial powers, the Soviet Union fails to provide detail on its military budget, or even to describe what expenditures are covered. It announces a single undefined figure each year, which seldom changes. Between 1970 and 1984 the announced budget dropped about 4 percent to 17.1 billion rubles, but in 1985 it rose to 19.1 billion rubles and in December 1986 it rose again, this time to 20.6 billion rubles for 1987.

3. The Soviet announced budget is clearly incomplete in view of the advanced military technology and the size of the military force the USSR has produced.

4. The ruble is almost exclusively a domestic currency and official rates of exchange reflect neither the relation between internal prices and foreign prices, nor balance of payments forces.

5. Between the official Soviet military budget, converted to dollars at the official rate (\$22 billion), and the official US view (ACDA) of Soviet military expenditures in 1984, there was a gap of \$238 billion.

6. Between the official US estimate of Soviet military expenditure, and the estimate in this study, the gap was \$35 billion in 1984, although we continue to use the CIA ruble estimate as the basis for the calculation.

In the discussion following, the principal focus is on the calculations by US intelligence agencies which establish the official US view of Soviet military expenditures. Since this publication also has dollar estimates for other Warsaw Pact countries lower than the US official estimates, the basis for the alternatives will be described as well.

## Soviet expenditures in rubles

### Basis of estimates

In the absence of adequate reporting by the Soviet Union, western analysts have generally resorted to one of two basic approaches to an estimate of Soviet military expenditures in rubles.

**Add-on or residual**—One approach bases estimates on official Soviet statistics, either adding presumably missing elements to the announced defense budget or using a residual method which calculates presumed hidden defense expenditures from unspecified budget categories and adds them to the explicit defense budget.

**Building-block**—The other approach is independent of the Soviet announced budgets except in the valuation of research expenditures. This method breaks down military expenditures into physical quantities (manpower, equipment, construction), operating and maintenance costs, and research and development. Each major component is composed of many individual elements which are separately assigned monetary values. Considering the thousands of elements which must be identified and also

valued, it is evident that this is an extraordinarily complex procedure, feasible only through a vast expenditure of effort on surveillance, data collection, and analysis. So far, only US intelligence agencies have the arsenal of electronic and other resources required for calculations of this detail and scope. Given the huge amount of detailed information required, this approach also involves subjective judgments and guess-estimates.

The building-block approach is used by CIA to produce annual estimates of Soviet military expenditures in both ruble values and dollars. (CIA has recently announced that to avoid the politicizing of the figures it will no longer publish a dollar figure, but will continue the ruble estimate.) It is the CIA ruble estimate which this study uses for its calculation of Soviet military expenditures. Working from the ruble estimate makes it possible to follow the same procedure for conversion to dollars which is used for other countries in this worldwide report and for GNP and other budget expenditures. It also avoids some but far from all of the exaggerating effects of the CIA calculation in dollars; these will be discussed below.

In using the CIA ruble estimate for this purpose, however, we do so with reservations. This is not to question either the competence of the analysts, who are highly respected professionals, nor the careful assembly of a massive amount of information. The gaps in knowledge and the need for subjective judgment are still formidable. According to the *NATO Review* (August 1986), ruble prices and unit costs are available for about half the estimate.

The numerous uncertainties which invite "worst-case" interpretation and the methodology of the calculations together tend to produce an upward bias in the ruble as well as in the dollar estimate. Even though we cannot remove this bias, or determine precisely how much it may exaggerate the total, identifying some of the factors which appear to produce it may help to indicate the scope of the problem.

### Components of CIA estimate

In new estimates announced in 1986, CIA has advanced the price base for its calculations of Soviet military spending from 1970 to 1982. One effect of the change is to produce a higher level of expenditures. In 1982 rubles, the CIA estimate for 1982 is 6-7 times the obviously incomplete budget of 17.1 billion rubles, announced by the USSR. Soviet GNP is estimated at 720 billion rubles in 1982, and Soviet defense spending at 15 to 17 percent of it.

Under the new assessments, the shares of major resource categories are also said to have changed. Previously, the composition of the estimate was approximately as follows (ref. 8):

- roughly one-fifth for research, development, test and evaluation (RDT&E);
- one-half for investment (procurement of equipment and construction);
- almost one-third for operating costs (60 percent of that for personnel).

According to NATO, the share of the total devoted to Soviet procurement has increased, while that devoted to personnel has decreased.

\* \* \*

What does the record say about some of the measurement problems associated with each of these components?

**Research**—This category of expenditures is identified by the analysts as the most imprecise element in the estimates. Research outlays cannot be estimated from observable physical quantities. Instead they appear to be derived in large part from Soviet aggregate statistical data—and converted from rubles into dollars with a ratio (ref. 9).

While no direct reference to the specific sources for the calculations appears to have been made recently, analysts in 1974 testimony referred to the state budget for science and indicated that space and military R & D took up most of the allocation for science.

CIA stated in 1981 that "we are confident that the Soviet military RDT&E effort is large and that the resources devoted to it are growing" (ref. 10). The estimated increase in this component in the 1970's was the predominant factor (along with procurement and maintenance of hardware) pushing the overall expenditure total higher (ref. 6). It has been described as the fastest growing of the major components (ref. 8).

An independent study prepared for the National Science Foundation by a specialist in the field reveals some of the practical difficulties in identifying military R&D in Soviet budgets for science (ref. 1). The report provides a careful analysis of definitional and other problems which cannot be adequately summarized here, but two of the general points made seem particularly relevant: a) Soviet reported science budgets appear to be significantly inflated compared with US concepts and b) whether, or how much, Soviet military R&D is included in the science budget is still an unresolved issue.

From this, one could conclude that Soviet budgeting for science is still a largely mysterious area. The Soviet budget itself is unlikely to provide the only basis for the CIA estimate of Soviet expenditures of military R&D, but as a foundation for confident estimates of level or trend it clearly has serious weaknesses.

A further complicating factor is the substantial lag in Soviet development of such basic research tools as advanced computers and in the general unavailability even of photocopying machines and simple computers. Technological lags which handicap Soviet research add to the difficulty of judging the relative efficiency of Soviet military R&D compared with US programs.

**Investment**—The component covering procurement and construction is the part of the estimate in which analysts state they have the greatest confidence. Presumably this is because the numbers of major equipment can, in large part, be observed, and at least some of the ruble prices (e.g. civilian products bought by the military) can be determined from Soviet price lists. Others may be obtained clandestinely. In theory at least there is good, "hard" information in this area. Keeping it accurate and up to date is quite another problem, as evidenced by two major revisions announced by CIA. In 1976 the Agency announced that Soviet military expenditures in rubles were estimated to be twice as high as previously thought because the Soviet defense industry was operating less efficiently than had been calculated—i.e. ruble costs were higher. And in 1983 the Agency announced that it had been overestimating the rate of growth of Soviet military expenditures since 1976. The main reason given was that it had made errors in counting the number of new weapons that had been produced and deployed.

Even assuming comparatively solid information in some areas, there are others which must depend heavily on judgment or guesswork, for example: the quality of equipment which is not obtainable or visible by satellite or other observation; the range of efficiency and cost within Soviet industry; and the amount of overhaul of old equipment, a practice which some analysts consider fairly common in the Soviet Union and which may give an impression of new production.

In addition, a significant source of measurement error arises in valuing equipment for which no ruble prices are available. The estimating process then becomes very shaky indeed. For many of the procurement items, CIA must use US analogs. Values in US prices are established, then converted to rubles via a small sample of dollar-ruble ratios (about 1 ruble price for every 10 dollar prices). Assessing quality as compared with like US equipment must become a major headache in that case, made more difficult by the fact that Soviet technology as a rule lags behind the US, and the product itself tends to be simpler.

For example, CIA testimony mentions microminiaturization in computers as one area in which the Soviets are far behind US technology. The question is how accurately analysts can determine the lesser dollar value of a weapon which does not have built into it the accuracy and capability of remote control equivalent to its US counterpart.

Although CIA analysts report that they do make the effort to adjust the cost basis of Soviet equipment for physical and performance qualities, they have stated that where their knowledge is incomplete their estimates tend to overstate the costs of producing the Soviet design.

**Operating costs**—Manpower, although rated at a lower level of reliability than procurement, is considered by CIA to be the most reliable element in the estimates of Soviet operating costs. It is also a relatively small part of the overall estimate of ruble outlays. While Soviet forces are very large, this is a draft army and ruble pay scales are

\*For all references, see page 42. Unless specific references are noted, the summary of CIA methodology is drawn from the public record in the annual hearings of the Joint Economic Committee of the US Congress (ref. 5).

low. The pay for a private is said to be the ruble equivalent of about \$6 per month not including upkeep. (While very low compared with US pay, the rate is on a par with pay for conscripts in NATO countries such as Portugal and Greece.)

Estimates of manpower costs presumably depend on the determination of numbers in the total force, the table of organization, and the pay scales used. The record is not clear on all these points. For 1984 the ACDA estimate of Soviet forces is 4.5 million, which includes all special forces judged to have national security missions, e.g. KGB border guards. (In this publication, border guards and internal security forces of countries are not included in regular forces but are included in paramilitary.)

Also affecting the reliability of cost estimates is the difference between the actual number of men in Soviet divisions as compared with the number called for in the table of organization. CIA does state that it takes account of the evidence that a good many Soviet divisions are not at full strength, but certainty in this case may be difficult to establish, and the tendency would be to assume full complement where it is unknown.

In addition to the numbers involved, there are unknowns relating to the operational use of Soviet forces, for which adjustments may be especially difficult. The Soviet draft provides a work force at the command of the state. For example, recruits are used for agricultural work during the harvest period. The CIA analysts report that they cannot separate out the portion of time the forces are used in essentially civilian work. In other words, Soviet active-duty forces are valued as though fully employed in military functions throughout the year; no allowance is made for the Soviet custom of using forces in the harvest. On the other hand, uniformed forces primarily performing non-combatant services (construction, railroad, civil defense, and internal security forces) are said to be excluded from the CIA count of forces.

Whether adequate cost adjustment can be made for relatively low operational use of equipment and lower levels of readiness than in the US is also a question. Officials have at various times referred to these factors, stating that only one-sixth of Soviet navy ships are deployed at sea (US one-third); Soviet strategic subs operate 15-20 percent of the time (US 55 percent); pilots with the Soviet air force in Europe fly roughly one-third as much as American pilots; only part (estimated 80 percent) of the Soviet ICBM force is kept at peak readiness.

While CIA reports that they do make allowances for these differences in operating practices, the problems illustrate the inadequacy of number comparisons and the complexity of the estimating process even in an area where there is a fair degree of direct knowledge.

## Soviet expenditures in dollars

### Basis of estimates

The dollar equivalent of the Soviet military effort is now usually determined through one of two basic approaches.

**Converting aggregates**—Military expenditures in rubles are converted to dollars using the total, or broad categories, of expenditures, with appropriate exchange rates. This is the approach used in this study.

**Pricing elements**—The alternative method, which is used by CIA, constructs the dollar value of Soviet military expenditures through a building-block approach which parallels that described above for the ruble calculation. In this case every element of the Soviet military force is valued at the price that it would have if purchased in the US. The objective is not to establish the basis for international comparison but to produce a summary indicator of the value of the Soviet military effort in US terms.

### Implications of CIA methodology\*

At first glance the product of the CIA approach seems to meet the requirement for a simple binary match-up: the total of the Soviet military effort, expressed in US costs, appears to have been made comparable with total US military expenditures. In fact, as we have tried to show, the method of calculation is not only based on an extremely fragile structure of evidence but also has built into it an upward bias because of the worst-case assumptions applied to unknowns in the estimating process.

In the CIA dollar calculation, the problems noted above for the ruble estimate are amplified because all components are priced in dollars as though purchased in the US.

\*Although CIA no longer reports its dollar estimates, the series for the USSR which ACDA publishes is based on these calculations.

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is done in the CIA calculations of GNP but not in the dollar estimates of military expenditures. For a review of the "index number effect," see ref. 4.

In this limited space it is not possible to summarize the problems and results in detail, or the alternative method of valuing expenditures in dollars. Examples of the distortions implicit in the dollar valuations are given below.

In arriving at the dollar valuation of Soviet manpower, CIA breaks down the Soviet force into ranks and skill components, applying a dollar-cost factor to each skill level. The average pay for the Soviet force in the dollar calculations came to about \$15,000, according to a DIA statement in 1983. The very large Soviet army, bought at low cost in rubles, accounts for about \$50 billion when priced at US pay scales and, under this method of calculation, rises every time US forces receive pay raises. Statements about the 1977 estimates indicated that personnel costs then were 14 percent of total spending in rubles, and 36 percent when calculated in dollars.

The CIA method allows for a difference in composition of US and USSR forces, but it is not at all clear that it adequately covers differences in quality, i.e. the technical qualifications of the force and the equipment available to them. Approximately three-fourths of Soviet manpower are short-term conscripts. Many draftees are unacquainted with the operation of even simple motorized equipment. In contrast, the US has a volunteer, career force, subject to intensive training during their years of service. Lower readiness standards in the USSR also reduce training effectiveness, e.g., the Soviet air force has relatively less flying time, the army less top-of-the-line equipment for training.

The quality differential is also significant in the dollar pricing of Soviet equipment. In the CIA ruble calculation, some ruble values can be established directly. Dollar valuations, however, are based on US industry's estimates of production costs of samples of Soviet equipment, or on US analogs, which overall are more sophisticated than the Soviet inventory. The adjustments made for quality are subjective judgments and, as recognized by CIA, will have a tendency to overstate Soviet costs.

The agencies preparing the estimates are, of course, aware of the methodological bias inherent in the dollar calculations. In their testimony in 1979, for example, they noted that their "dollar comparisons of US and Soviet defense activities do have a potential bias favoring [i.e., exaggerating] the Soviets, resulting from the index number problem." Despite it, they express a relatively high degree of confidence in the results. For the overall estimate, they have usually described the possible margin of error as plus or minus 15 percent. In 1982 testimony they said "our estimates are unlikely to be in error by more than 10 percent for each year" (ref. 5).

Professor Holzman's review of the method suggests that because of possible tendencies to worst-case analysis in exercises like this, the range of error in the US-USSR dollar comparisons is likely to be relatively smaller on the low side and much larger on the high side.

## WMSE calculations

### Soviet Union

The dollar valuations of Soviet military expenditures used in this publication continue to be based on the CIA ruble estimate of defense and the implied conversion factor for GNP. Since CIA methodology on the 1982 price base is not yet spelled out in any detail, a provisional method of reflecting these numbers has been adopted for this edition. Briefly stated, the calculations are as follows:

a) The previously published intelligence estimate of 50 billion rubles for 1970 (ref. 9) is roughly adjusted to exclude civilian space, railroad and construction troops, and internal security forces.

b) This estimate is advanced to 1982 using the average annual growth rate stated in the 1986 report by CIA/DIA. (ref. 11).

c) and converted to 1982 dollars using the CIA implied conversion ratio for GNP in 1982 (ref. 12).

Since the CIA ruble estimate of defense expenditures is composed in part of dollar valuations converted to rubles, the method used in WMSE obviously does not wholly remove the index number effect, although it may diminish it. The ruble-based estimate therefore continues to have an upward bias.

In comparison with Soviet GNP, the WMSE dollar estimate suggests a defense burden of 11-12 percent. This is appreciably lower than the 15-17 percent of GNP in the CIA/DIA report, and below the 12.6 percent of GNP in the latest available ACDA report. The ACDA ratio, however, represents two values which are calculated by different methods and cannot be compared directly.\* While ACDA calls attention to the difference in the methods deriving military expenditures and GNP, it does not provide a basis for comparing the two.

## Other Warsaw Pact

**WMSE approach**—The estimates of military expenditures in the centrally planned economies of Eastern Europe that are members of the Warsaw Pact (WP) are based on estimates in national currencies by Dr. Thad Alton and associates (ref. 7). In the Alton estimates, some adjustments are made in the official national figures to conform more closely to US definitions of defense. In converting the Alton estimates from national currencies to dollar equivalents, the WMSE method again uses the rates implicit in the calculations of GNP.

**Official US approach**—The method used in the official US report of military expenditures in the "other WP countries" differs from the above in an important respect: the conversion to dollars calculates military forces separately at equivalent US pay scales. The procedure may be summarized briefly as follows: a) the personnel component of military expenditures is separately estimated in national currencies; b) armed forces (regular and paramilitary) in those countries are then priced in dollars at US pay rates; c) the remainder of the budget is converted to dollars at the purchasing power equivalent rate implicit in the GNP calculations.

The results of this method appear in the ACDA annual report, where it produces military expenditures for the "other WP countries" more than double the overall estimates in this report.

Personnel costs, under the ACDA pricing method, jump from ratios of 12-35 percent of military expenditures in the domestic currencies of these six countries to 42-80 percent of military expenditures in dollars. As ACDA points out, the result is to make the proportion of military expenditures to GNP twice as large when expressed in dollars as it is in domestic currencies.

The special personnel adjustment made in the official US estimate of military expenditures for the "other WP countries" affects comparisons between the WP and non-communist countries. There is no indication on the record that this adjustment is made for any non-communist country. If it were done worldwide, it would sharply increase the US Government estimates of military expenditures in other countries, including its NATO allies. Testimony in 1978 indicates that pricing of other NATO forces at US pay scales would raise the total dollar equivalents of military expenditures for those countries by 22 percent.

To attempt alternatives to the elaborate official calculations of WP military expenditures is perhaps even more simplistic and risky than to attempt an abbreviated description of the problems. We recognize that the results shown in this publication are not the final answer. Yet somewhere between the upwardly biased official US estimate of \$305 billion for the Warsaw Pact countries in 1984 and the unrealistically low fraction of that which seems to be the official WP version, there must be a reasonable estimate.

At present our approach suggests that military expenditures of the WP countries including the USSR were \$244 billion in total, \$61 billion lower than the US Government estimates for these countries. Rather than being roughly equal to NATO expenditures, this would make them lower than NATO's in 1984 by almost \$100 billion. A gap like that could make quite a difference in NATO's planning for a continually rising military effort against the competition—and save taxpayers a whole of a lot of money. □

\*GNP in dollars is designed to show the average relative size of US and Soviet GNP when both are expressed in both currencies. Military expenditures are converted directly, based on Soviet weights and US price patterns.

# RANKING OF COUNTRIES, MILITARY AND SOCIAL INDICATORS 142 Countries, 1986

TABLE III

|                                | MILITARY            |          |              | GNP                            |            |                                | EDUCATION                                        |                                              |                                   |                                         |                                         |      | WATER AND SANITATION |      |       |      |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|----------|--------------|--------------------------------|------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|------|----------------------|------|-------|------|
|                                | Public Expenditures |          | Armed Forces | Economic Standing <sup>1</sup> | per Capita | Public Expenditures per Capita | % School-Age Population per Teacher <sup>2</sup> | School-Age Population in School <sup>3</sup> | Female Literacy Rate <sup>4</sup> | Population with Safe Water <sup>5</sup> | Population with Sanitation <sup>6</sup> |      |                      |      |       |      |
|                                | million US \$       | % of GNP |              |                                |            |                                |                                                  |                                              |                                   |                                         |                                         | Rank | 1,000                | Rank | US \$ | Rank |
| WORLD .....                    | 658,635             | 5.6      | 25,730       |                                | 3,150      | 159                            | 43                                               | 54                                           | 65                                | 66                                      | 47                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Developed .....              | 716,098             | 5.6      | 10,115       |                                | 11,195     | 581                            | 24                                               | 69                                           | 98                                | 97                                      | 54                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Developing .....             | 142,538             | 5.3      | 15,615       |                                | 719        | 27                             | 51                                               | 51                                           | 51                                |                                         |                                         |      |                      |      |       |      |
| AMERICA                        |                     |          |              |                                |            |                                |                                                  |                                              |                                   |                                         |                                         |      |                      |      |       |      |
| North America.....             | 289,111             | 6.3      | 2,227        |                                | 17,156     | 940                            | 22                                               | 78                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 94                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ U.S.....                     | 281,001             | 6.7      | 2,144        | 4                              | 17,478     | 928                            | 23                                               | 78                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 94                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Canada.....                  | 8,110               | 2.2      | 83           | 1                              | 14,124     | 1,051                          | 13                                               | 80                                           | 99                                | 97                                      | 96                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Latin America.....             | 11,271              | 1.5      | 1,335        |                                | 1,872      | 62                             | 40                                               | 61                                           | 81                                | 71                                      | 48                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Argentina.....                 | 1,094               | 1.5      | 73           | 44                             | 2,373      | 43                             | 25                                               | 67                                           | 95                                | 64                                      | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Bahamas.....                   | 8                   | 0.6      | —            | 29                             | 5,124      | 290                            | 23                                               | 86                                           | 98                                | 99                                      | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Bolivia.....                   | 86                  | 2.4      | 28           | 94                             | 541        | 13                             | 39                                               | 61                                           | 65                                | 49                                      | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Brazil.....                    | 2,330               | 0.9      | 283          | 66                             | 1,809      | 62                             | 40                                               | 51                                           | 76                                | 77                                      | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Chile.....                     | 583                 | 3.6      | 101          | 53                             | 1,309      | 68                             | 41                                               | 72                                           | 76                                | 94                                      | 84                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Colombia.....                  | 367                 | 1.0      | 66           | 71                             | 1,290      | 36                             | 49                                               | 55                                           | 87                                | 70                                      | 66                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Costa Rica.....                | 24                  | 0.6      | —            | 55                             | 1,458      | 69                             | 54                                               | 51                                           | 93                                | 91                                      | 66                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Cuba.....                      | 1,480               | 7.4      | 182          | 40                             | 1,999      | 124                            | 21                                               | 64                                           | 93                                | 82                                      | 31                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Dominican Rep.....             | 74                  | 1.4      | 21           | 80                             | 816        | 13                             | 63                                               | 67                                           | 77                                | 62                                      | 27                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Ecuador.....                   | 174                 | 1.6      | 42           | 67                             | 1,097      | 40                             | 42                                               | 65                                           | 80                                | 47                                      | 66                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| El Salvador.....               | 148                 | 3.7      | 43           | 90                             | 821        | 19                             | 76                                               | 50                                           | 69                                | 40                                      | 62                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Guatemala.....                 | 132                 | 1.3      | 32           | 85                             | 1,292      | 23                             | 70                                               | 41                                           | 90                                | 52                                      | 26                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Guyana.....                    | 50                  | 12.2     | 6            | 83                             | 422        | 34                             | 55                                               | 51                                           | 95                                | 73                                      | 90                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Haiti.....                     | 33                  | 1.5      | 7            | 112                            | 389        | 4                              | 78                                               | 47                                           | 95                                | 35                                      | 22                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Honduras.....                  | 202                 | 5.9      | 19           | 86                             | 752        | 38                             | 73                                               | 51                                           | 58                                | 69                                      | 28                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Jamaica.....                   | 34                  | 1.5      | 2            | 55                             | 993        | 56                             | 43                                               | 68                                           | 95                                | 86                                      | 90                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Mexico.....                    | 1,348               | 0.6      | 140          | 50                             | 2,678      | 74                             | 39                                               | 69                                           | 88                                | 75                                      | 57                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Nicaragua.....                 | 457                 | 16.0     | 72           | 76                             | 845        | 52                             | 66                                               | 51                                           | 88                                | 56                                      | 27                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Panama.....                    | 95                  | 2.0      | 12           | 46                             | 2,150      | 119                            | 38                                               | 62                                           | 88                                | 82                                      | 46                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Paraguay.....                  | 34                  | 1.0      | 16           | 80                             | 921        | 13                             | 38                                               | 53                                           | 85                                | 26                                      | 89                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Peru.....                      | 1,503               | 6.5      | 127          | 73                             | 1,153      | 18                             | 41                                               | 72                                           | 78                                | 55                                      | 47                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Trinidad & Tobago.....         | 64                  | 1.0      | 2            | 35                             | 5,095      | 296                            | 32                                               | 69                                           | 95                                | 99                                      | 98                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Uruguay.....                   | 141                 | 2.5      | 32           | 46                             | 1,900      | 57                             | 28                                               | 70                                           | 94                                | 80                                      | 59                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Venezuela.....                 | 811                 | 1.6      | 49           | 49                             | 2,922      | 194                            | 37                                               | 60                                           | 86                                | 83                                      | 45                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| EUROPE                         |                     |          |              |                                |            |                                |                                                  |                                              |                                   |                                         |                                         |      |                      |      |       |      |
| NATO Europe.....               | 106,258             | 3.4      | 3,270        |                                | 8,295      | 405                            | 26                                               | 64                                           | 93                                | 95                                      | 80                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Belgium.....                 | 2,811               | 3.1      | 91           | 18                             | 9,298      | 517                            | 25                                               | 57                                           | 99                                | 95                                      | 99                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Denmark.....                 | 1,375               | 2.1      | 30           | 5                              | 12,907     | 982                            | 14                                               | 69                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ France.....                  | 23,976              | 3.9      | 558          | 10                             | 10,986     | 648                            | 21                                               | 70                                           | 99                                | 99                                      | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Germany West.....            | 22,681              | 3.1      | 486          | 13                             | 12,049     | 542                            | 23                                               | 60                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Greece.....                  | 2,604               | 5.7      | 209          | 31                             | 4,617      | 115                            | 29                                               | 73                                           | 88                                | 95                                      | 88                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Iceland.....                 | —                   | —        | —            | 2                              | 16,444     | 592                            | 23                                               | 73                                           | 100                               | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Italy.....                   | 12,060              | 2.3      | 385          | 22                             | 9,330      | 373                            | 21                                               | 58                                           | 96                                | 99                                      | 99                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Luxembourg.....              | 44                  | 0.8      | 1            | 7                              | 15,740     | 818                            | 19                                               | 69                                           | 100                               | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Netherlands.....             | 4,373               | 3.1      | 101          | 14                             | 9,861      | 651                            | 25                                               | 61                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Norway.....                  | 1,989               | 3.2      | 37           | 2                              | 15,109     | 1,031                          | 18                                               | 68                                           | 100                               | 99                                      | 85                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Portugal.....                  | 895                 | 3.3      | 68           | 38                             | 2,628      | 114                            | 23                                               | 68                                           | 80                                | 92                                      | 41                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Spain.....                   | 4,577               | 2.3      | 326          | 25                             | 5,248      | 167                            | 32                                               | 71                                           | 92                                | 95                                      | 41                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Turkey.....                  | 3,546               | 4.9      | 654          | 78                             | 1,409      | 29                             | 55                                               | 71                                           | 92                                | 95                                      | 10                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ United Kingdom.....          | 25,327              | 5.0      | 324          | 15                             | 9,009      | 474                            | 22                                               | 76                                           | 99                                | 100                                     | 100                                     |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ALL NATO (incl. U.S. & Canada) | 395,369             | 5.1      | 5,497        |                                | 11,981     | 627                            | 24                                               | 69                                           | 96                                | 97                                      | 86                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Warsaw Pact.....               | 293,328             | 9.8      | 4,885        |                                | 7,663      | 377                            | 25                                               | 63                                           | 98                                | 94                                      | 52                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Bulgaria.....                | 1,610               | 3.6      | 148          | 33                             | 4,955      | 219                            | 27                                               | 64                                           | 93                                | 96                                      | 88                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Czechoslovakia.....          | 4,228               | 4.1      | 201          | 29                             | 6,688      | 241                            | 34                                               | 61                                           | 99                                | 94                                      | 70                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Germany East.....            | 7,198               | 4.9      | 179          | 16                             | 8,808      | 335                            | 39                                               | 62                                           | 99                                | 94                                      | 60                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Hungary.....                 | 1,551               | 2.4      | 105          | 28                             | 6,212      | 234                            | 24                                               | 62                                           | 98                                | 84                                      | 74                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| ■ Poland.....                  | 6,264               | 3.3      | 402          | 37                             | 5,034      | 228                            | 33                                               | 60                                           | 98                                | 67                                      | 50                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| Romania.....                   | 1,424               | 1.6      | 190          | 46                             | 4,024      | 73                             | 38                                               | 59                                           | 95                                | 77                                      | 34                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |
| U.S.S.R.....                   | 271,055             | 11.5     | 3,660        | 25                             | 8,442      | 442                            | 24                                               | 64                                           | 94                                | 100                                     | 50                                      |      |                      |      |       |      |

## Is drawing Military Expenditures of the USSR

This section of the report has repeatedly called for Soviet disclosure of the military budget in the detail proposed by the United Nations. This is important for at least two reasons: budget comparisons can be used to fuel an arms race; when they are available only from an opponent, they may exaggerate the facts. The new policy of glasnost (openness) has begun to unveil the budget. What was assumed to be a closely guarded secret, known only to a very privileged few, may turn out to be a well of ignorance and weak accounting. However, the information is beginning to flow. Whether or how soon it will answer the questions is still unclear.

Since the last edition of *World Military and Social Expenditures*, the policy of glasnost has opened the window a crack on the shrouded and mysterious Soviet military budget. Rather than the usual report in these pages on the procedures followed by western observers in estimating Soviet military expenditures, these notes will review recent disclosures and their effects, if any, on our knowledge of the actual level of military expenditures of the USSR.

□ The Soviet leadership has on at least two recent occasions referred to plans for specific unilateral reductions in their military expenditures. In January of this year President Gorbachev pledged a unilateral cut of 14.2 percent by 1990-91 and in June there was a further announcement that by the mid-1990's military expenditures would be reduced by one-third.

□ These announcements followed several other statements that were more in the nature of revelations. At the Party Conference in July 1988, Foreign Minister Shevardnadze had spoken openly of the shortage of statistical information to guide national economic policy, inferring also that the leadership was having some trouble extracting full information from the bureaucracy.

□ At a meeting in Washington, Gorbachev told President Reagan—as former US Ambassador Arthur Hartman reports—that they really did not know how much they were spending on defense. Since they do not have a national accounts system, Hartman comments, he believes that this is true, and that they are only beginning to understand what an enormous drain on their resources their military burden has been.

□ The overall Soviet budget deficit, disclosed for the first time, was said in October 1988 to be running at 7 to 8 percent of GNP. This year the Soviet legislative body, the Supreme Soviet, was told that it was soaring toward 14 percent of GNP. (By comparison, the worrisome US deficit is about 3 percent of GNP.)

□ In May 1989 Gorbachev announced that Soviet military spending this year would be 77.3 billion rubles, or roughly 9 percent of the GNP. Subsequently his economic advisors said that the estimate includes expenses for manpower, weapons procurement, and research, except for some scientific research with possible military applications. Prior to these statements the official Soviet defense budget had been put at 20 billion rubles for the latest years. In 1988 the Soviet Chief of Staff acknowledged that this amount covered only expenses for manpower, supplies, construction and maintenance. In other words, two big cost categories, weapons procurement and research, were not included.

Despite these surprising openings in the information curtain, the detail remains scanty. The ruble figures may be fleshed out further, especially when the newly-established Defense and State Security Committee of the Supreme Soviet, the legislative body, begins to probe. Presumably the Committee has been given carte blanche to get the facts and to approve or disapprove the military budget, although as of summer 1989 it was still without a professional staff or office space. Nevertheless there are encouraging signs of its independence

and resolve, and some of its members have exchanged visits and views with the members of the savvy Armed Services Committee of the US House of Representatives.

Meanwhile the revised budget announced by Gorbachev in the spring, although almost four times the size of budgets previously declared, stands well below the estimates that US intelligence has been reporting. CIA/DIA calculate the Soviet defense burden at 15 to 17 percent of GNP, rather than the 9 percent stated in the Soviet announcement. In ruble terms, the CIA/DIA estimate may well be more than 60 percent higher than the recently-disclosed official budget.

Even a complete military budget in ruble terms would be only half of the story. The other part of the problem is how to convert it to dollars to get a sense of how it compares with US military expenditures and what it shows over time in terms of the major reductions that Gorbachev has promised to make in the military budget. The conversion problem is a headache for all international comparisons in value terms, and especially so for economies like the USSR which has a complex system of subsidies and government-administered prices, not only for the military-industrial complex, but throughout the economy, including at the retail level.

Conversion on the basis of the market exchange rate in this case would be hopeless. Officially the value of the ruble is pegged at about \$1.59 (or 0.63 rubles to the dollar). At another extreme is the illegal black market rate; there the ruble is said to trade in the range of \$0.06 (or about 16 rubles to the dollar).

Conversions used by US intelligence generally use neither of the above and can produce quite different results, depending on the choice made. In converting Soviet foreign trade to dollars, CIA does use the official Soviet exchange rate for the ruble. In expressing Soviet GNP in dollars, however, the agency uses the geometric mean of the ruble and dollar comparisons. And in calculating Soviet military expenditures, it uses a third method: it values Soviet military equipment, forces, etc. in terms of the dollar costs of similar items if bought in the US. Because of the "index number effect," the third method has the effect of overstating Soviet military expenditures in international comparisons.\* ACDA, which presents GNP and military expenditures as calculated by CIA, acknowledges the inconsistency but no longer provides alternative estimates which would permit reasonable comparisons between them.

These problems justifiably raise the question whether the Soviet economy can effectively operate in the real world without a freely-traded ruble. The record does show that Soviet economists have discussed this problem among themselves and also with western economists. A conference of US and Soviet officials and business people is scheduled for October 1989 to review convertibility proposals. Meanwhile Agence France-Presse reports that earlier this spring Abel Aganbegyan, Gorbachev's economic advisor, said that Moscow planned to offer a \$25,000 prize to the person who devises the best way to convert the ruble into dollars. □

### \*Index number effect

National economies tend to use relatively more of that factor of production in which they have a cost advantage. If, for example, labor is cheap relative to capital, more labor is used. If that labor is valued at prices in effect in an economy where labor costs are high, however, it

becomes an extremely expensive item. This is the basis of the distortion which occurs when all elements of the Soviet military effort are given dollar price tags. To offset this distortion, the usual procedure would be to calculate expenditures in the prices of both nations and to take a

geometric mean of the dollar and ruble estimates. This is done in the CIA calculations of GNP but not in the estimates of military expenditures. A geometric mean would require full detail on ruble prices. For the "index number effect," see ref. 4, opposite.